

# **NHERERA**

**Story By**

CLIFFORD MAKOTA

**Editor**

OXEY CHINEZ

## **CHAPTER ONE**

Lisa chikurumidzai daddy  
vatimirira panze ava ndimai  
vangu vaindidana. Okay  
mummy ndichambopedza

kugadzirisa suit yaStanely.

Stanely ihanzvadzi yangue he is  
aged 13 and ini I am 17.

Taigadzirira hedu kuenda

kumuchato waBamunini

vanova munin'ina wadaddy,

takapedza kugadzira tikaenda

hedu kumota naStan tikawana

mum and dad vakatimirira

pamota. I hope you have locked

the doors daddy said, aaah I

forgot ndikabva ndadzokera

mumba took the keys and  
locked everything then went  
back to the car. By the way you  
are looking so lovely my  
daughter ava ndidaddy vaidaro  
ndikabva ndavapa zismile  
ndichiti thanx dad. Mhamha  
vakabva vati ko Stan akachena  
haucommemti wani daddy  
vakabva vangotarisa mum  
neziso riya rekuti ukwane.  
Vakabva vangoti stan u re

looking smart my son mhanya  
unodeidza mkoma Calvin  
kumba kwavo.

Calvin is our garden boy he has  
been working for us since he  
was 18 and now he is 24.

Akatorwa nadaddy mustreet  
aiti anga atiza kumusha uko  
kwaainge anzi akapomherwa  
mhosva yekuba huku asi ini  
maonero angu semunhu anoita

maArts ndakazvibvuma kuti  
anenge aipomherwa mhosva  
isiri yake bt hamheno munhu  
munhu haarambirwi. Stan  
akabva adzoka namkoma Calvin  
daddy vakamupa asking for him  
kutya vatitore pic. Takatorwa  
maphotos zvedu sefamily  
daddy ndobva vati ndipe Calvin  
makeys emba vakamuudza kuti  
taienda kumuchato tichadzoka  
manheru so plizz uchengete

pamba as always if u need  
anything in the house u can go  
and tek. For sure daddy  
vaitruster mkoma Calvin chero  
havo vaiti vakatiza kumusha  
kupumwa humbava bt he did  
not mind it just like I did.

Takabva tasimuka hedu  
ndokunanga kuCathedral  
church, Bamunini namainini  
vose vaipinda roma. Vaive

vasina vana for they had been  
dating for a long time  
vachingoty tichaita we have to  
plan for our children's future  
just like what my elder brother  
did meaning my father..

Takasvika paCathedral panga  
pakaita kuzara vanhu ko idzo  
mota dzaivepo mhando chaidzo.

Bamunini vangue was a well  
known Lawyer so obviously he  
had many friends nd clients

vamwe vacho vaizotopedzisira  
vava shamwari dzavo.

Takapinda muchurch  
tikaratidzwa divi raive rehama  
dzemurume tikagara hedu.

Everything went well kuchurch  
vaviri ava vatobatanidzwa  
vehukama vakanotorwa  
maphotos kuantelope park and  
I was also there also bt its  
unfortunate kuti my dad cld not  
be there since vaiona kuti is



everything okay . Vamwe vanhu  
vakanzi vasano kuenda  
kufarmile hotel uko kwaizoitwa  
mabiko nezvimwe  
zvakangodaro daro vakamirira  
hama nevachaty kuti tidzoke.  
Takatorwa maphotos tikaenda  
kuhotel kwaive nevamwe  
takaratidzwa kwekugara. We  
were saved food and it looked  
so appetising. Ndakambodya  
hangue kumichato yakawanda

zvainaka bt the chefs who had prepared our food were of top class nokuty munakiro waiita chikafu ichi wakanyanya. I even told my mum to save some food for mkoma Calvin handina kuvakanganwa for he was a friendly person.

Afta eating M.C vakamboty vanhu vatambe tikatamba then tikadya cake chero hacho

kapiECE kaive kadiki rainaka  
cake iri zvigotiwo ndiri munhu  
anofarira sweet things.

Kuchikoro imwe shamwari  
yangue yaitondity madyiro  
aunoita zvinhu zvinonaka izvi  
ndozvinenge zvakaita kuti  
unake kudai aingovewo hake  
munhu wemaJokes.

Yakazosvika nguva yezvipa  
akomana kune vanhu vanemari  
dzavo pano panyika I

remember umwe akapa chipo  
che amarok inova a very  
expensive car. Isu takaenda  
semhuri tikavatambidza key to  
a new house yavanga  
vatengerwa namum nd dad.  
Everything went smoothly then  
we went kumba kwedu uko  
kwaizosvikira mainini  
vachibvisirwa mari  
yokupedzisira yekuty vapinde  
mumusha mutsva sezvo

bamunini vaigara kuma flats in  
town isu taigara kuDaylesford  
kuma plots bt kuri kuma dheu  
dheu. Everything went well and  
everyonr was happy though I  
cld sense kuty vamwe vakungo  
smiler smile yebere chaiyo fake  
smile.

This tym tanga tawanda pamba  
nehama dzaive dzisina  
kudzokera kumba vaizovata

havo vozopinda paroad  
mangwana. Pakaitwa afta party  
vanhu vachifara kudarika  
zvaiitwa kumuchato and vanhu  
vakamwa hwahwa  
zvekukanganwa. Mhamha  
vakandieidza padivi  
vakandiudza kuti varonga  
nadaddy kuti vaizoenda kuVic  
falls nabamunini namainini  
kuhoney moon kwavo sezvo ivo  
vakange vasaty vamboendako

vakabva vatoty this is our  
opportunity to visit. I said its  
okay I ddnt mind since it was  
holiday ndaisambove  
nepressure. Vakabva vava that  
announcement kumhuri yose  
yaivepo kuti nhasi tatadza  
kuenda kuhoneymoon so vaviri  
ava vakunorara kuhotel  
mangwana tozorova road  
takamange vic falls. The party  
then finished and started to

help Calvin clean the place.

Vachati vakabva vatyaira havo  
ndokuenda tose ndobva

tanorara. My room was full of

ppl and to be honest I could

not sleep umwe neumwe aita

mafunny sounds vamwe

ngonono apa ini semunhu

ajaira kuvata ega

zvakanhiremera ndikazonovata

musitting room maitove nani to



me I didnt need a blanket  
kwaipisa.

Early morning ndamuka  
ndakatanga kugadzirira vanhu  
breakfast avo vaizofamba  
kudzokera. Vachati vakasvika  
makuseni vakasiwa netaxi they  
ddnt use their car since they  
were goin to travel using one of  
daddy's cars. Pakaitwa  
munamato vanhu vose

vakadeidzirwa taxi  
yaizonovasiya mutown vane  
mota vakatakura vamwe asi  
sezvo papakawandiwa havana  
kukwana. Daddy vangue  
vakazonditi ndataura natete  
vako ndaona kuti musare mega  
chero pasina chinoitika  
hazvingoiti we dont feel  
comfortable and also murume  
wavo arikushanda kuno  
kugweru for the next two

weeks ndi mechanic so zvabva  
zvatoita auto munenge munavo  
pano. I didnt really like it becoz  
pa afta party tete ava ndivo  
vevamwe vaya vandareva  
vaingove nesmile yebere bt  
ndakangoti kuna daddy its fine.  
Bamukuru vanova murume  
watete vaive havo panze  
naStan vachitarisa tarisa kuti  
mota yadaddy iri in condition  
here.

Mhamha vakapedza kupacker  
havo then mabags  
ndakavabetsera kuisa mumota.  
Takaonekana tikapanana  
mahug vakasimuka zvavo... I  
then went to my room kuphone  
yangue for I luved chatting a lot.  
Daddy vakabva vafona  
vakandity pliz be a gud gal and  
tek care of your your bother,  
also be soft to tete I know you

are rude at tymz and that tym  
yandataura zvekuti ndivo  
vaukusara navo u ddnt agree  
wth me though u agreed hako. I  
then said its okay dad pliz drive  
safe I luv you and see you  
soonest. Vakakata havo phone  
ndikazvikanda pabed and  
started chatting..

Ndapedza kuchata ndakati rega  
ndimboenda kunogeza then go  
fir swimming sezvo padhen

pedu paive neswimming pool.  
Ndakutobuda muroom kuti  
ndiende kubathroom my phone  
rang ndikaona kuti it was my  
dad who was calling ndikashaya  
kuti asi pane chavasiya munhu  
asina time andifonera then  
answered it. To my suprise it  
was not my daddy on the  
phone coz wen I said halo a  
strange voice on the phone  
then said am I talking to Lisa

then I said yes this is she and  
that person said I see you are  
the last person whose number  
was dialed on this phone I am  
sorry I have bad news for u, the  
owner of this phone has been  
involved in an accident and  
has.....

Has what???

Ko vamwe vavarimo mumota  
vadii???

Watch out for chapter 2 next  
year ndine husimbe too much

\*Nherera\*

Story by Clifford

Editor Oxey Chinez

Chapter 2



"Lisa Lisa call Lisa call Lisa".

Ndakangoridza zimhere  
ndichibva ndadonha pasi.

Ndakazongopepuka ndiri  
muchipatara apa ndaisweater  
vamwe nurse vakati daidza  
chiremba "she is awake."

Doctor vaya vakasvika and all I  
said where is my dad and mum.

Tete vakabva vapinda muroom  
muya mandaive vachiratidza

kusuwa kuchiso chavo. I then shouted cant you hear me, I said where is my mum and dad??? Handina kumbofunga zvana bamunini all I wanted was to see my parents. The doctor then said, I am sorry miss your Daddy is in the next ward he has lost a lot of blood and we are trying our best. Tete vakatanga kuchema vakati mwana wehanzvadzi yangu

ndine urombo amai vako na  
bamunini namainini vatisiya  
vashaikira paspot ipapo.

Ndakangotarisa munhu wose  
imomo neziso rekuti mukureva  
nhema ndikaburuka pabed  
ndichiti take me to my dad ryt  
now apa ndainzwa kupera  
simba ndaive ndisina  
kumbodya kubva ndimuke.  
Doctor havana kuita nharo

vakafamba neni kunondiratidza  
kwaive nadaddy vangu,  
ndichipinda muroom muya  
mavaive ndakaita kumhanya  
pavari ndikatanga kuchema.  
Vaive vakasungwa sungwa  
makumbo akaita kurembedzwa  
mudenga vachinyatso kuratidza  
kuti vairwadziwa. Vakabva vati  
waita wauya mwana wangu  
ndoda kukuudza kuti ushinge  
nekunamata mwanangu

hupenyu huchambokuomera  
asi wosara uchichengeta  
hanzvadzi yako zvakanaka  
ndiwe watova baba vake namai  
vake.... Handina kumbovapa  
nguva yekupedza kutaura  
zvekumberi ndikavati hakuna  
kwamukuenda daddy and  
where is my mother.

Pandakangodaro mamachines  
emo akabva atanga kurira  
doctor vaye vakapinda

vachimhanya nemamwe  
manurse ndikabuditswa panze.  
Ndakabva ndamira padoor  
nokuty daddy vaive vasati  
vapindura mubvunzo wangu.  
Ndakanzwa izwi reumwe nurse  
achingoti time of death....  
zvakataurwa mberi handina  
kuzvinzwa ndakabva  
ndazvikandira pasi Misodzi  
yangu ichiita kuyerera serwizi.  
Tete vakabva vangobudikira

vana Stan wavanga vanotora  
vachida kuti aone daddy.

Ko sisi kuchema asi mukurwara  
here, uyu mubvunzo wakabva  
wandibaya moyo ndakashaya  
kuti ndomuudza sei zvaive  
zvaitika. Ndakangotarisa tete  
vakadzungudza musoro  
ndikaziva kuti isign yekuti  
ndisamuudza zvaitora  
nzvimbo... Ndakamunyepera

kuti musoro wangu wairwadza  
asi wava nani ndatichienda  
kumba. I could not believe  
what was happening its like  
everything was a fiction movie.  
Ndakasiya tete variko  
kuchipatara ndichida kuenda  
kumba naStan trying to figure  
out a diplomatic way of what  
had happened. Tichienda  
kumba misodzi yangu  
yaingobuda vanhu



vaingonditarisa vachibvunza  
kuti chiii stan ndiye aingoti  
varikunzwa musoro.

Ndakasvika kumba  
ndikazvikanda pasofa musitting  
room ndakugaya kuti Stan  
ndochimuudza sei, iye stan  
akabva aita t.v on hake  
zvaakaona zviriko aive ma1  
chaiyo.

Paive nebreaking news yainzi  
"at least four people have  
perished in an accident along  
the bulawayo road. Three of  
them died on the spot and the  
other one later on died at  
claybank hospital". The name  
of the deceased have been  
reviewed and these are the  
famous lawyer in Midlands Mr  
Tendai Moyo and his newly  
weeded wife Amanda Moyo.

The other two are Mr T Moyo's brother the famous doctor in Gweru Mr Tafadzwa Moyo and his wife Isabel Moyo. It is said that their vehicle over turned and they fell in a bridge. Stan akabva angodzima t.v iya akauya akarara pandaive akatanga kuchema. Ndakabva ndaziva kuti ava kuziva chokwadi why ndanga ndichichema. I think mkoma

Calvin vakanzwawo news  
paradio sezvo vaive munhu  
aofarira news ndakangoona  
vapinda musitting vakatanga  
kutinyaradza and comforting us.  
He told us wise words which  
were so comforting zvokuti  
ndakazongoerekana ndakotsira  
pasofa ipapo.

Ndakazomutswa naStan ndava  
mubedroom mangu ndikashaya

kuti ndasvika kuno sei. Ndisati  
ndabvunza akatondiudza kuti  
mkoma Cavie ndivo  
vakusimudzai pamakotsira  
vakakuunzai muno. For sure he  
was a carrying person. Stan  
akandiudza kuti ndirikudikwa  
kusitting room, handina  
kumirira kubvunza kuti  
ndivanani ndakangosimuka  
nekutoendako. This time  
kuchema kwanga kwava

kushoma bt nzara ndiyo yanga  
yandibata asi ndaive  
ndisinganzwe kuda kudya.  
Ndakapinda musitting room  
muya ndikaona shamwari  
dzangue dzekuchikoro dzauya  
dzichindibata maoko. During  
this time ndipo pega  
pandakasekerera at least I  
know there are pple who care  
for me. Vakazoenda ndikasara  
ndichisuruwara. Hama

dzakazotanga kuuya bit by bit  
vakawanda vacho ndovaive  
pamuchato vachiti tapinzirwa  
nhare tikabva tatoita u turn.

Tete ndovaironga zvose  
zvefuneral asi chaindinetsa  
ndechekuti ungati vaitofarira  
izvo. Vana daddy vangu vose  
vaive nemafuneral policy so  
hapana mari yaida  
kumbobviswa nevanhu since

yaicover zvoise food transport  
and coffins. Zvoise zvakafamba  
mushe zvikanzi vose  
varikunovigwa kumusha kwedu  
kwanyikavanhu, vana daddy  
vose vanga vakapedza kuroora  
zvoise so hapana kumboitwa  
macomplications nemhuri  
dzekuvakadzi kureva  
yamhamha vangu namainini.  
Zuva rekuvigwa rakasvika  
pakaitwa service nobody view.



Handidi kunyepa muhupenyu  
hwangue ndaive ndisati  
ndambochema asi musi uyu  
ndakachema zvandisati  
ndamboona. Sepakazotanga  
kufushirwa ndakaita  
sendichazvikandira murinda  
ravo. If it wasnt for my little  
brother surely I was gonna kill  
myself nokuti chokuraramira  
ndaisachiona. Stan semunhu  
wemurume haana kubuditsa

misodzi yakawanda asi I could  
feel the pain. Ndakatanga  
kunzwa musoro manje  
zvichikonzerwa nekuchema  
kuya.

Takazopedza kuvaviga vose  
vamwe vakatorova nzira  
vaimhanyira kumabasa.

Takazonzi tigare pamusha for 3  
days todzokera kugweru.

Mazuva matatu aya

ndaingochema kuti shuwa  
tatove nherera tichiri vadiki  
kudai. Ndikaita dambudziko  
ndochemera ani achandibatsira  
ndiyani. Stan aiswera hake  
achifudza mombe nevamwe  
apa ndaiziva kwaive kutsvaga  
kubvisa ndangariro chete.

Mazuva matatu aya akazopera  
tikadzokera kugweru nana tete  
nabamkuru nedzimwe hama.

Lawyer raDaddy vangu

rakazodeidzwa kuti rizotaura  
zvaive mu will madaddy.

Lawyer akatanga kutaura hake...  
Ndakangonzwa tete kuridza  
tsamwa.....

1) maive nei mu will umu

2) tete vairidzirei tsamwa

\*End of chapter 2\*

\*Nherera\*

\*Story by Clifford\*

\*Editor Oxey Chinez\*

\*Chapter 3\*

Imba yangu yekudaylsford  
panumber 2 Marylane (iyi ndiyo

yataigara) inoenda kuna Stan  
my son, yeku 107 inoenda kuna  
Lisa my daughter, plot  
rekushurugwi and everything  
there will go to my wife. And  
my 3 cars will be shared to my  
family equally ,one to my wife  
another my daughter then the  
other one to my son. since your  
mother passed on plot  
rekushurugwi and the other car  
which was supposed to be for

Mrs Moyo zvichaenda kuvana vavo. Tete vakangotarisa Lawyer neziso raitaura something asi ini ndaitoshaya kuti chiiii. Then the Lawyer continued 'mari yose will go kuvana vemufi and it should be shared equally among them'. This will was written when Mr Moyo was fit and strong so there are no complications at all the lawyer said. I am done

this is all I have for you then the lawyer left.

Daddy vaive havo vatisiira  
pfuma yakawanda but that  
didnt matter to me all I wanted  
was them next to me. By then  
ndanga ndazvigamuchira hazvo  
kuti vaenda chero hazvo  
ndangariro dzemazuva ataifara  
dzaindibaya. After kuverengwa  
kwe will pakabva paitwa



musangano waive  
wakanangana nekuti who was  
going to stay with us.(family  
gathering) Vanhu vaive pamba  
vose vakatenderana kuti tete  
ava vandaive ndasara navo  
pakazoshaika daddy ndivo  
vachange vachigara nesu  
nemurume wavo. Chero ndaida  
kumbopikisa  
handaimbopabuda apa saka  
ndakangochila asi chokwadi

zvaindidya moyo nokuti I felt  
kuti something is not right why  
tete out of all the people and  
why vakaridza tsamwa.

Mubvunzo yose iyi yaishaya  
anopindura ndaingokuvarira  
mukati and told my self all will  
be fine with me and my  
beloved Stan. Pamusangano  
uyu vanhu vakabva  
vawedzerera kuti tete ndivo  
vachange vari in control of

everything zvatasiirwa kusvika  
ndati kurei. Pandakanzwa izvi  
musoro wangu wakabva  
wakatanga kutema. Ndakangoti  
kune vanhu vaivepo musoro  
wangu ukurwadza ndakunovata.  
Ndakangosvika nekuzvikandira  
pabed while tears were flowing  
till ndabatwa nehope .

"Chimukai sisi muzodya" uyu  
ndiStan aindimutsa kwanga

kwatove kuma 4 apa ndainge  
ndisina kumbodya zuva rose.  
Ndakamupindura ndichiti I am  
fine brother thanks. Hapana  
chamambodya kubva makuseni  
and you say you are fine  
hakuna zvakadaro mototi  
mudye ikezvino tete  
vakupopota uko vachiti mukuda  
kutifira nenzara apa uye  
makafa moda kuzondisiya nani  
nhayi sisi. Ndaive ndisingaoni

reason yekurarama panyika bt  
mashoko aya akandibaya moyo  
ndikarangarira mashoko  
andakaudzwa nadaddy kuti  
ndiwe wava baba namai  
vaStanely. Izvi zvakabva  
zvandipa chido chekudya  
ndobva ndamwa mapiritsi  
emusoro ndikatanga kunzwa  
zviri nani. Ndakabva ndaita  
basa rose kusuka kutsvaira  
nekudii dii sezvo vanhu vose

vaivepo vanga vatorova road  
chero havo vaive vasina  
kundioneka.

Tete vaive vakatogara havo  
pasofa vakaisa makumbo  
patable. Ko handi ndivo vaive  
vava nenyanga dzose here. Apa  
vaive vava kutopfeka hembe  
dzamai vangue sezvo muviri  
wavo waive wakaenzana newa  
amai vangu. Vaive varamba kuti

hembe dzevafi dzigovewe so  
now its making sense why  
vaisada zvigovewe. Zvinhu  
zvekwa bamunini zvakanzi  
zvitengeswe zvole hama  
dzogovana mari inenge  
yawanikwa apa tete waitodawo  
afta all they had from us, uhwu  
hwudyire hwaive hwakanyanya.  
Bamunini vaive vasina kunyora  
will vaisambofungira kuti  
zvinhu zvichadai. Apa

ndopandakaona kuti shuwa life  
is too short you should always  
be humble to others.

Ndakaenda kuroom kwangu  
took my phone ndandave  
netime ndisina kumboinda  
pawhatsapp there were over  
400 msgs from my friends they  
were sending condolences  
msgs. Vakatondibvisa chema  
upto 3000 us dollars. I was so



proud to have such loving and  
caring friends and school  
mates. Ndakatanga kuona  
mifananidzo yaive muphone  
mangue ndikatanga kuchema  
pandaiona daddy namhamha  
vari vose. Ndakazongokotsira  
ndirimukuchema kudaro.

Mazuva akafamba ndanga  
ndanyatso kuzvigamuchira kuti  
vabereki hapasisina zvachose

dai zvaibvira vakandisiira kero  
kana sero ndaivafonera hangu  
kunzwa mazwi avo chete  
tichiseka that was gonna be  
better. Ndakati ndakagara  
hangu pamasteps ndichitaura  
namkoma Calvin vaiita basa  
tete vakandisheidza mumba  
vakati gara pasi titaure. Nyaya  
yandakudeidzira pano idiki diki  
bamukuru vako mazuvano  
havasi kunyatso kushanda

kubasa zvakanaka saka  
panenge pasisina mari yekuti  
tipote tichipa Calvin saka tikuda  
kumumisa basa. Ndakati kuna  
tete ko wani kune purazi  
nemari yekuimba yangu  
inorenteswa zvinokwana.  
Vakangoti zvandataura  
ndizvozvo hazvipikiswi.  
Vakawedzera pamberi vachiti  
ikezvino zvikoro zvenyu zvava  
kuda kuvhurwa apa mukuda

maschool fees apa zvikoro  
zvenyu zvinodhura tofana  
kutotengesa mota one.

Ndakabva ndasimuka  
ndikaenda pamberi patete  
ndava nehasha. Ndakavati are u  
for real tete asi ndi.....

1 Saka Calvin achatodzingwa  
here

2 Ko Lisa haana kupedzisa  
zvaanga achida kutaura why

\*End of chapter 3\*

\*Nherera\*

\*Story by Clifford\*

\*Editors Oxey Chinez, Polytrue  
Chinez & Monicah Cally\*

## \*Chapter 4\*

Ndakaona nyeredzi mbama  
yandakapuhwa ipapo yanga  
isina kumira mushe.

Ndakadonha pasi ndobva  
ndaenda kubedroom kwangue  
ndikatanga kuchema kune  
vabereki vangu "madarirei  
hupenyu hwangue kubva zuva  
ramandisiya hupenyu hwangu

wachinja. Dai Pasina Stan  
wamakati ndichengete uyu  
ndaikutevera zveshuwa nokuti  
nhamo yandakutoona mazuva  
mashoma aya amandisiya  
yandiwandira and  
yandiremera." Hope dzakabva  
dzanditora ndiri mukuchema  
kudaro. Ndakazomuka tym  
dzambofamba apa musoro  
waive wandibata uchirwadza  
chaizvo.

Kwanga kwava kuma around 3  
masikati ndikanzwa stan  
achiseka hake namkoma Calvin  
kuseri uko kwavaidzidziswa  
kuswimmer. Moyo wangu  
wakabva wawedzera kurwadza  
kuti zvino ndichaita sei  
nemunin'ina wangu zvinhu zviri  
kutotanga kuminama kudai.  
Ndiri mundangariro kudaro  
ndakanzwa vatete vangu



vachipopotera mkoma Calvin  
vachiti, "inguva dzino  
dzamunoita zvekutuhwina".  
Stan akabva ati,"but mummy  
said anytime I want to learn to  
swim Mkoma Cavie can tea"....  
haaana kupedza kutaura tete  
vakati amai vako vakafa the  
one ava in charge pano ndini  
and I am the one who makes  
the point of orders here. I felt  
as if I was stab in the heart ne

screw driver chaiyooo, moyo  
wangu wakarwadza upto the  
last extend and ndanga ndava  
kufemera pamusoro ndavira  
nehasha. The first thing that  
came into my mind is tete  
ndivo munhu akauraya vana  
daddy vangu nokuti apa she  
was totally showing her devilish  
character chaiyo.

Ndiri mukuzvidya nepfungwa  
kudaro ndakanzwa tete  
vavakuti \* "Calvin you are  
fired" \* Tomorrow you have to  
leave this place marules hatidi  
simbe pano kana wanga  
wakadyisa hanzvadzi yangu kuti  
isazvione nhasi wairasa ini  
ndinoona zvose zvinoitika." Apa  
ndakabva ndaita weak  
ndikarangerira tete pavaiti  
vakuda kudzinga mkoma Calvin

ndikati saka vawana  
pekupinzira nyaya yavo. Ndaive  
neshungu yekuda  
kuvadefender but still it was  
not going to help  
ndaitozowedzerwa kudirwa  
mbama imwe apa iro dama  
rangu ranga ragara  
rakatozvizvimbirwawo  
pandanga ndarohwa before.  
Mkoma Calvin ndakavanzwa  
vava kuti "its okay zvido zvenyu

kunyanya ini ndikubva hangu  
nhasi izvozvi mungatoshaya  
zvimwe zvinhu mukati ndini  
ndaba manheru saka rega  
ndikusiyei mune zvakanaka.

Mari yemazuva andanga  
ndashanda musandipe henyu  
ndiri covered handigamuchire  
mari kubva kune munhu  
akatsamwa uye anehutsinye  
semi mungandisamuchidza

munyama iwowo unoita  
musave nevana..."

Ndashamisika kuti mkoma  
vainge vachizvivirepi but at  
the same time ndakafara  
ndichiti yeah apa tete vaudzwa  
magara moyo chaiwo...

Ndakadongorera nepa lace  
curtain kuti ndione chaitora  
nzvimbo panze sezvo  
ndaisaonekwa nemunhu

aripanze ndikaona tete  
vachiswedera vakapfumba  
chibhakera kuti varove mkoma,  
but akabva azvengwa vakabva  
vada kupamha futi vakabatwa  
ruoko zvakasimba apa pese  
ndaifara kukanganwa nhamo  
dzangu dzose dzandanga  
ndakuda kusangana nadzo.  
Pavakabatwa zvakasimba  
kudaro ndakajamba nemufaro  
chaiwo especially pavakati iwe

imbwa ndisiye ndakabva  
ndaziva kuti shasha yarwadziwa.  
Babamukuru murume watete  
hamheno vakangobva nepi  
nokuti ndosiziva vachisvika  
kuma 6 kana 7 zuva  
ravanoenda kubasa.  
Babamukuru vakangosvika  
vachirova Calvin mudumbu  
ndiye pasi ndokubva vamukava  
zvakare, apa moyo wangu



wakarwadza zvekuti especially  
knowing I was so helpless.

Babamukuru vakabva vabvunza  
kutii chii chiri kutora nzvimbo  
tete vakamhanyira kupindura  
kuti ndamudzinga basa nokuti  
ava nemazuva akawanda  
ndichimuona asingaiti basa  
achingoswera achitamba  
naStan and haabvi paphone  
saka ndaona zvakakodzera, so

now aita hasha anga akuda  
kutondirova kuti mandidzingirei  
basa. "Aidya mari yehanzvadzi  
yangu mahara uyu manje ini  
handishandi izvo."

Ndakangogara pasi  
ndakadongorera pawindow  
kudaro ndichizvibvunza kuti  
tete vanga vambomakirei  
mkoma upto that level.

Babamukuru then said,  
"ndaiona nyaya yacho mukadzi

wangu you are right  
ndaitoshaya kuti ndokuudza sei  
kuti timudzinge nokuti handimu  
truster at all". Calvin  
akangosimuka akaenda  
kucottage kwake within 5mins  
anga atodzoka akabata ma bag  
ake akati kuna tete  
nababamukuru makey enyu aya,  
ndakatoshaya kuti mkoma  
vanga vatopedza kurongedza  
narini. He went on to say u can

search muma bags angu kuti  
muwone hapana chenyu  
chandatora before I leave  
musazofamba muchiti  
ndakakubirai. Tete vakabva vati  
kana uchinge waba ilucky rako  
makore ose waingoba wani  
kuhanzvadzi yangu kudya mari  
yake iwe uchiswera  
uchingotamba apa. Mkoma said  
nothing vakangatora mabags  
avo. Most of the time during

the day our gate was not locked  
so mkoma Cavie vakangotora  
mabags avo vakabuda havo.

I watched him as he left and my  
heart was surely bleeding.

Ndakatanga kuzvibvunza kuti  
sooi mkoma Calvin vachaita sei  
vachanangepi ivo  
vakangonhongwa nadaddy  
vangu vachadyei ivo varamba  
mari. Mubvunzo wose uyu

wakashaya aipindura uye  
waindidya moyo but one thing I  
promised myself was to look  
for him the following day  
ndombotaura neshamwari  
dzangu and explain to them  
what had happened  
votsvagirwa basa padzimba  
dzavo since some of my friends  
were very rich. Most of my  
secrets I shared them with him  
but now that he had gone

ndanga ndichamaudza ani kooo,  
he was really a nice guy both  
appearance and character, for  
sure life is not fair at all regai  
\*Mtukudzi\* akati hupenyu  
imhindu pindu ngwarira  
mhupo..... Ndakanzwa Stan  
achichema ndikabva  
ndamhanya kwaari ndanga  
ndatombokanganwa nezvake  
pfungwa dziri kuna mkoma  
Calvin vanga vadzingwa zvisina

chikonzero... Stan aichema  
hanzi "mum and daddy why did  
u leave us so soon honhai  
takurarama senhapwa", ari  
mukuchema kudaro ini  
ndichizama kumunyaradza tete  
vakabva vapinda vakati,"  
kurumidza kunyarara Calvin  
mutorwa unochemei ipapa".  
Stan akabva angonyarara.



Tete went on to say CV saka  
hausi kunzwakuti baba mukuru  
vako vauya here. Kurumidza  
kunovagadzirira chikafu wobva  
watotanga kubika zvemanheru.  
Ndakaita saizvozvo  
ndikaswedza babamukuru  
ndikavapa chikafu and started  
preparing supper. Ndakapedza  
kubika. Takudya tete vakatanga  
kupopota kuti waisa salt shoma  
ndikangoti ruregerero tete

handichazviiti. Handina kuda  
kuita nharo asi  
ndakangobhowekana kuti salt  
ikaita shoma munhu handi  
anowedzera kuisa yaanoda  
here. Pose tete  
pavaisitishanyira ndikabika  
vaisipembedza chikafu changu  
bt now zvashatira papi,  
ndaizvibvunza tiri mukudya  
kudaro appetite yakabva  
yapera...

Tapedza kudya ndakasuka  
ndikanoona hangu tv. Vana tete  
vakanorara havo ndikasara  
ndina Stan asi pasina time  
akabva ati akunorarawo.  
Ndakati onei zvishoma tv  
ndobva ndazviudza kuti  
ndichienda kubedroom sezvo  
ma programmes ose aibhowa  
zuva iri. Ndakadzima tv  
ndikambonogeza then went to

sleep. Hope dzisati dzabata  
phone yangu yakarira it was a  
new number. Ndakadavira raive  
izwii rechirume rakati huya...

1) Mkoma Calvin vaendepi  
manje

2) Afona ndiyani uye akudei??

3) ko anzi auye kup[?][?]

End of chapter 4

\*Nherera\*

\*Story by Clifford & Michie  
Maruta\*

\*Editors PolyOxey Chinez &  
Monicah Cally\*

## \*Chapter 5\*

Ndakambofunga kaviri katatu  
kuti ndoenda kugedhe kwacho  
here kana kurega imwe  
pfungwa yakanditi enda  
unoudza tete about this phone  
call asi moyo wakaramba ukati  
enda maybe ndimkoma Calvin  
variko since tanga tisina  
kuonekana pavadzingwa

vakabuda. Ndakangozvishingisa  
ndikabuda mumba ndakananga  
kugedhe kuya ndakazviudza  
kuti chero chaitika even  
ndikapondwa zvanga zvisina  
basa. Ndisati ndasvika  
ndakatanga kunzwa kutya,  
kwaive kwakati svibei, "ndiwe  
here Lisa" izwi riya raive  
paphone rakandibvunza apa  
ndisati ndatosvika pagedhe  
pacho. Hana yangu yakabva

yatanga kurova,ndikatanga  
kudzokera kumashure  
mbichana mbichana , ndakuda  
kuti ndirove u-turn munhu uya  
akabva ati "mira ndatumwa  
naCalvin nyatso kusvika  
pagedhe." The moment I heard  
the name Calvin ndakabva  
ndaite sendicha screamer  
nemufaro, ndakabva ndaita  
kutora mazinhanho kuti  
ndisvike padhuze nemurume



uyu. "Ndatumwa netsamba iyi  
ini handisi kugara" ndakabva  
ndatambidzwa tsamba iya,  
"Calvin ati ndikupeii",  
ndakabvudza kuti ko vadii  
kungonditumira message  
paphone pane kuita zvekunyora  
iri tsamba uye nekuita kuti  
ndibude mausiku aka.....  
Ndisati ndapedza kutaura  
mkoma Cavie vakabva  
vabudikira nxii what a strategy..

"I just wanted you kuti uuye  
pagedhe", haaaa ndakaita  
kufara kuvaona vachibudikira.

"Aaah mkoma Cavie mabva  
ne....." "usataurise  
unonzwikwa natete uchitaura  
anywhere handisi kugarisa  
ndangouya kuti ndizokuti  
goodbye,I never got the chance  
paya pandabuda ndaona kuti  
ndikuoneke natete haaaa  
mazino chaiwo." "Mufunge

mkoma ndarwadziwa zvisingaiti  
ndambochema and felt stabbed  
in the heart pandanzwa  
muchidzingwa natete pasina  
zvamaita."

"Ndisingadi kupedza nguva I  
only wanted to say goodbye",  
this is my friend Isaiah anogara  
kuMkoba 17 so ndiye  
wandikugara naye for now  
ndichitsvaga zvekuita."

"Ndamutsanangurira zvose

zvaitika and ati I am welcome  
to stay with him as long as I  
want." Inga maita henyu  
mkoma Isaiah I was very  
stressed kuti mukoma calvie  
vari kupi uye varikudyei, I  
never knew he have friends  
since vaingogara pamba  
mostly, but I am so happy kuti  
he's safe coz truly speaking  
zvazvichindibata and hope  
dzanga dzisingachandibata."

"Dont worry I am safe hako will  
call you ne new number phone  
yangu yadonha ikatsemuka and  
decided kuti ndingochinje  
phone most contacts  
handichina sezvo aisaver mu  
phone so ndicha ..... " Vasati  
vapedza kutaura vakabva vati  
pane light raitwa on mumba  
umo chimhanya usati vanoticer  
kuti hausi mumba.  
Ndakasvotwa zvisingaite

ndikabva ndamhanya mumba,  
ndichangopedza kukiya door  
tete vakabva vapinda  
vakati , "ko ukubvepi  
panze???? " Ndakavati, "ndanga  
ndichitarisa kuti are all the  
doors locked ndozvandoita  
wani daily ndisati ndavata."  
Vakangonditarisa tete  
ndikavadarika ndobva ndaenda  
kunovata. Tanga tamboudzana  
magood night so ndakaona

zvisina basa kuti ndidzokorore  
futi...

Mangwana acho ndakafuma  
kuita basa achiri makuseni  
sezvo basa richinakidza kuita  
kuchiri kuseni zuva risati  
rabuda muna amai varo.  
Ndapedza kuita basa rangu  
ndakada kumbobata mabhuku  
sezvo tainge tavekunovhura  
apa ndainge ndisina kumbobata

bhuku. Ndisati ndambopedza  
kuverenga first page  
ndakanzwa door repa room  
yangu rave kuvhurwa  
ndokuona vari tete ndakaita  
sendainge ndisina kuvaona  
ndokutovhara chiso nebhuku.  
Tete vakabva vagara pabed  
pangu ndokubva vati, "Lisa  
mwana wehanzvadzi yangu  
mari iri kuramba kubatana saka  
tafunga kuti tikuchinjei zvikoro



na Stanie nekuti pamunodzidza  
paye panodhura so taona  
zvakanodzera kuti mudzidze  
zvikoro zvemu location at least  
zvaka cheaper zviri worthy 95-  
100 dollars school fees." "Ende  
ndinotoziva kuti uchabvunza  
kutiko mari yekuimwe imba  
neyeku plot ikushandei, chirega  
ndikuudze zvairi kushanda.....

"Tete! Tete! Murikudiwa pa  
gate nevamwe vakadzi vati

mashamwari enyu." Akapinda  
achisheedzera Stanie apa Tete  
vainge vasati vatombopedza  
nekutaura zvaishanda mari.

"Kozvavakuudza kuti  
mashamwari angu waregererei  
kuvati vapinde nhaiwe Stanely."  
Vakadaro Tete vachiita  
kushatirisa chiso.

"Sorry Tete handina  
kumbozvifunga ini uye  
ndangoteedzera mitemo

yababa yekuti any strangers are  
not allowed to enter inside  
until pane azoti anomuziya  
ndopaanozopinda." Akapindura  
Stanie apa ini maziso angu aive  
pa book nzeve dziri kunyaya  
apa ndaitoita sepasina  
chandainzwa.

"Chienda unovati vapinde uye  
mitemo yamaipihwa nababa  
venyu ndeyavo ini wangu  
ndewekuti anyone anouya

achiti ari kutsvaga either me or  
Bamkru venyu mu gate  
anopinda." Vakadaro Tete,  
Stanie ndokubva angogutsirira  
musoro ndokubuda hake .  
Pakambosara pane ka silent  
pasina aitura neumwe then  
Tete ndopavakazoti.

"Mangwana munoenda  
kunotsvaga nzvimbo dzenyu  
dzechikoro kuma local schools."  
Handina kumbodaira

ndakaramba ndakanyarara  
hangu ivo ndokuti,"Nyangwe  
ukaite seusina kuzvinzwa asi  
you are going to transfer." This  
time I didn't cry ndakango  
zvishingisa hangu ndega  
ndokubva ndavhara bhuku  
rangu ndakabva ndabuda mu  
room mangu kuti  
nditomboende panze kuno  
refresher my mind.

"Two thousand dollars ishoma  
iyi dai maita isvike pa 5  
thousand dollars because  
kuenda kunotenga ma bales  
amuri kuda kaa 2 thousand  
dollars haikwana and  
remember ndinenge ndichiita  
boader jumper saka pari risky.  
Uye ndikaenda handisvike  
ndichibva ndangodzoka zvee  
but ndotombogara for a week  
nditenga bale by bale sezvo

mati muri kuda rema teddy  
bears, rebhutsu nere hembe so  
it cost uye neye transport."

Aya mashoko aitaurika achibva  
neche mu dining maive naTete  
nevaenzi vavo asi raiwe izwi  
rechirume. Handina kuda kubva  
ndabuda panze panguva iyi,  
ndakabva ndaramba ndakamira  
mu passage ndichida kuteerera.

"Zvakanakai, saka ndokupai 5  
thousand yacho ndokupai cash

in hand rega ndinotora."

Vakadaro Tete vachibva  
vatosimuka vakananga ku  
bedroom kwavo vakadzoka  
vakabata chi brief case  
ndofunga yaiwe mari iya  
yatakaitwa half half na Stanie  
yaiwe takasiirwa nababa, Tete  
vainge vakati sezvo varivo  
vainge vaita musara pavana  
tigovapa mari vachengete yet  
vaive nema plans avo havo



ekutenga ma bales nerweseri  
votibvisa pazvikoro zvataidzidza  
vachida kuti tidzidze mu local  
matainge tisina kujaira.

"Here Is the 5 thousand dollars  
and am expecting you next  
week on Wednesday sezvo  
nhasi iri Tuesday mangwana  
mosimuka." Vakadaro Tete  
ndokubva murume uye abuda,  
vakadzi vaye vainge vanzi  
mashamwari awo vakabva

vasara ndokumhorosana zvawo  
ndofunga vainge vasati  
vakwazisana.

"But shamwari ukutambisa  
mari 5 thousand yese iyo  
kunotenga ma bhero ko  
ikatadza kukupa profit yongoita  
gain to gain hauone unenge  
waita loss here." Anywhere  
rega tiite zvatafambira pano."  
Yakadaro imwe shamwari  
yaTete. Imwe yacho ndokubva

yati, " But I can see kuti Lisa na  
Stanie vachinja vakuita  
sevakutambura kubva pakafa  
vabereki. Muri kuitasei vana  
pano imi nekuti pataisombouya  
pano tichitamba mukando  
namai vavo zviso zvavo zvainge  
zvatsvukira."

"Mmmmn asikana  
ngatisapindire zvemudzimba  
dzevanhu nekuti hatizive  
zvinenge zvichitora nzvimbo

kana uri utsinye ita hako iwe  
vana ava vainge vakachenama  
mhaningi."

"Madzimai ngatichiitei  
zvatafamira pano tiende  
kudzimba isu vamwe tasiya  
vana vega-vega." akadaro  
mukadzi uye ainge ambotaura  
zve loss yema bale. Vakabva  
vataurirana zvavaizotenga next  
nemari dzavo dzemukando

dzavaipanana. Vakadzi ava  
vaimbotamba mukando naamai  
vangu vachiri vapenyu so  
pavakafa Tete vakabva  
vangoenderera mberi sezvo  
mari vaiiwana kaa yaingouya  
yega vakagara zvavo uye umwe  
wacho akadairira kuti tiitirwe  
utsinye ainge agara  
achizivanawo na Tete kubvira  
zvichiri zvimhandara sezvo tete  
vainge vakambogarawo

muGweru wachiri musikana.  
Stanie vakadzi ava haana  
kuvaziya pavakauya vachida  
tete nekuti pavaimbouya  
pachina mum Stanie  
aisanyanya kuita hanya navo  
uye dzimweni nguva anenge  
asipo ini ndaitonyatso vaziva  
nekuti pamwe pachochi  
ndaitombova save chikafu.  
Pavakapedza kukurukirana  
vakabva vakaperekedzana havo.

Kana simba rekubuda panze  
ndakabva ndarishaya  
ndokudzokera mu room mangu.  
Ndakasvika phone yangu  
ichitorira ndokumhanyira  
payaive ndokusvika pane ma  
missed calls from unknown  
number. Pandakazoda kuzaama  
kuda kufona ndichibvunza kuti  
aive ani yakabva yarira zvekare  
ndokuona iri a call from one of

my friend ainzi Kikie  
wandaizidza naye.

"Hello Lisa, tiri panze pe gate  
penyu budaka uri dressed  
zviribho timboende kumafaro  
kumafura mhopo." Kana  
mukana wekudaira handina  
kupiwa akabva akata Kikie uye.  
Ndakango zvishingisa kuchinja  
but my 6th sense was telling  
me that I was wasting my time  
because my aunt wasn't going



to allow me. Ndakati  
ndichivhara door remu spare  
mangu ndakabva ndanzwa  
voice richiti  
"you are dressed to go  
where .....

Ndiani abvunza uyo?

Anokuenda here ku mafura  
mhupo Lisa.?

Unknown # ndedzani idzo?

End of chapter 5.

\*Nherera\*

\*Story by Clifford & Michie  
Maruta\*

\*Editors PolyOxey Chinez &  
Monicah Cally\*

\*Chapter 6\*

"Hakuna kwauri kuenda"..  
vakadaro tete after ndavaudza  
kuti shamwari dzangu dzaive  
dzauya kuzonditora  
dzakandimirira pagedhe.  
Pavakaramba hazvina  
kumbondishamisa zvachose  
because my 6th sense had  
already told me that  
ndikungopfekera mahara. Tete  
vakabva vabuda ndokubva  
vaenda kugedhe kwandaive

ndakamirirwa nanaKikie  
vakatanga kupopota.

"Munoda kuendepi nemwana  
wehanzvadzi yangu munhu  
achangobva kushaikirwa  
hamuna respect sei imi vana  
vamazuvano, ndokuda  
kumudzidzisa chihure ikoko  
tarisai zvamakapfeka kusiya  
zvose panze ndimi munotora  
varume vedu."

Kikie nekusada kunzi  
handinzwaro akapindurana  
natete vangu akati imi mai imi  
naSatan hamuna kumbosiyana.  
Pandakanzwa Kikie achidaro  
ndakafara kuti nhasi tete  
vaudzwa anoenderana navo.  
Vakabva vavira nehasha tete  
vakasvipira kikie iye  
ndokusvipawo back. Ndange  
ndakutonakirwa nefirimu, Ini  
ndakabva ndabuda

nekwandisingaonekwi natete  
ndikazvipira kuti chero chaitika  
ndozozviona ndadzoka. Tete  
naKiki vachiri kupindurana  
ndakabva ndamufonera  
kumuudza kwatinosangana  
ndiko kwakazova kupedzerana  
kupopota kwavo. I met with my  
friends and we hugged and I  
felt so comfortable. Misodzi  
yakazongotanga kuyerera yoga  
vakandibvunza kuti chiii and I

explained to them kuti whats  
going on In my life and even  
told them kuti vakuda  
kundiendesa ku local schools  
Kikie akabva anditi dont worry  
my friend I will tell my father  
whats going on and I told her  
kutit usawara I have a way to  
handle it. Apa ndakatoivhara  
vhara because I did not want  
anyone included in my battles.  
Anywhere girls tikuenda kupi



kwaicho ndakabvunza. Kikie then said lets first go ku pub then tozoonna from there.

Ndakadzima phone yangu kuitira ndisafonerwe tikainda zvedu ku pub for a swim but takapfuura neku Edgars first ndikatengerwa swimming costume since ndakangoita zveku sneaker out kumba I did not know their plans. After swimming one of my friends

Nakai akabva ati nhasi kune  
cheap beer nd braai ku down  
town lets go ikoko. You know  
kana masangana vezera rimwe  
munonyengerana everything is  
right that we plan. You. know  
as I grew I was told that beer is  
to remove stress but in my life  
handingati ndaimwa beer  
because it was just a glass of  
wine randaimwa usually on a  
parties dzaiitwa kumba and

mum used to monitor me and  
ndaisadarika one glass  
nomatter what so beer  
ndaisamwa in other words  
ndaingoravira..

This day was something else  
takatanga nekugocha hedu uku  
tichimwa sminorff storm  
tichimirira nyama iibve. I never  
knew beer was so nice kadoro  
aka kaitapira and kaive neka  
after taste

karibhooo,ndakamwa  
bhodhoro rekutanga and  
mafriends angu aive vanga  
vachiri muhalf vakandiudza  
usamwe zvedzungu takapfuura  
neko ini semunhu anekanzara  
nzara plus stress and was so  
excited ndakatanga kuti  
monyepa imi haridhaki this is  
same like a drink. Ndakamwa  
rechi 2 apa nyama yanga yaibva  
manje ndichiti ndikaruma

kanyama ndoti ka sip kedoro  
infact zi sip because ndaivhura  
huro kubvisa rurimi chairwo,  
ndikapedza rechi 2 ndikati rechi  
3., ndakangozoonna ndave  
kutamba then I remembered at  
school pakaitwa ma disco  
ndaisambotamba but to my  
suprise I found myself dancing  
in a club a place full of  
anonymus people and  
ndainzwa kuda kuramba

ndichitamba. For sure beer  
rinoita umbokanganwa  
zvakanwanda panguva iyoyo and  
I was now in cloud 9 (denga  
rechinomwe) haungamboti  
ndaive nherera uchindiona  
ndichidya joy kwandaiita.

Ndakazowedzera kumwa beer  
apa I was now dancing with  
anyone anoda regai kunzi  
vanhu vanomitisiwa  
vakadhakwa because njere

chaidzo unenge usisina. Kikie  
akazoti its time to go home apa  
ini ndaisada kunzwa izvozvo but  
yeah she was right I had to go  
home back kunoshungurudzwa.  
Tichibva ikoko ndaive  
ndakumwa manje strong staff  
(red label) zviya zvekuti inopisa  
ndaisazvinzwa. Ndakasvika  
ndikasiwa pagedhe, ikozvino  
doro raive rava musoro manje  
ndakawana Stanie achitamba

panze akazondivhurira gate.

"Sisi mukunhuwa doro asi  
mangamuchi...."

Asati apedza kutaura tete  
vakabudikira ndikanzwa hashu,  
ndikati "hey you bi\*\*h what are  
you still doing here you killed  
my parents now you....."

Ndisati ndapedza kutaura  
ndakabva ndagamwa nembama



yakasvirova dama rangu  
rekurudyi ndokubva tatanga  
kurwidzana vakazondikurira  
nekuti vakazondividza mu  
swimming pool semunhu anga  
akadhakwa ndakazobatsirwa  
naStanie kubuda ndokubva  
anondisiya mu room mangu  
apa tete vaingopopota vachida  
kuti Bamkru vavabvunze  
chaitora nzvimbo. Stanie  
paakangobuda ndakasara

ndikabva ndakiya door.  
Ndakarara zvekuti  
ndakazopatiswa ne noise  
yaibva necheku door repa room  
yangu. Ndakateerera  
ndokunzwa vari tete  
wachiti,"Vhura door iwe nhasi  
uchandiudza chakatadzisa  
mbudzi kutaura iko kuseka  
ichigona, Shuwa ungarwidzane  
neni zera rako iwe unoziva kuti  
ndiri baba vako here ini uye

ndoda kuti undiudze iye  
akakupa mvumo yekubuda gate  
ndiani."

"Nhai tete vaLisa chimbosiyai  
mwana apedze hope  
mozonyatsotaura naye ave  
sobha sobha nekuti  
mukamubvunza achine  
bhabharasi mungarwe futi,  
handina wandiri kusaidhira  
nekuti mese muri wrong." Ava  
ndi Bamkru murume watete

akadaro. Vaive vari munhu ari  
right zvavo asi mukadzi wavo  
ndiye akanya zvole zvekuti  
vaibva vaita semunhu ane  
utsinye yet vasina.

Pandakanzwa kuti vese vainge  
vabva ndakabva ndafunga  
musoro ndokuzama kuda kuti  
hope dzibate asi zvakaramba  
ndakabva ndachitanga kugaya  
nhamo yandaizoona natete  
kana ndazobuda panze neyese

nhamo yandaiona pamba pedu  
kubva zvatakasiiwa naami  
nababa. Ndiripakati  
pendangariro phone yangu  
yakabva yarira ndokubva  
ndadaira ndisina kumbotarisa  
kuti aive ani.

"Hello Lilie, guess kuti ndini  
ani?"

Ndakabva ndabvisa phone  
panzeve ndichida kuona kana  
dzainge dzaka sevhwa asi

dzaininge dzisina ndakabva ndati  
hello hello ndichida kuti munhu  
uye ataure zvekare ndinzwe  
izwi rake akabva adaira asi  
ndakatadza kuziya ndokubva  
ndafunga kana pane munhu  
aimbondisheedza achiti Lilie  
ndakashaya kunze kwaamai  
vangu chete ndovaindidana  
vachiti Lilie.

"Ain't good at guessing sorry  
please who are you."

Ndakadaira

"Mmmm Lilie wakaoma kubva  
watokanganwa munhu  
wawakapa number nezuro  
akakutengera doro zvese neku  
dancer newe." Akapindura  
munhu uye apa ini ndainge  
ndatokanganwa hangu kuti  
ndainge ndakambopa munhu  
phone number ndakabva

ndangoti,"Sorry Lilie akarara  
nditete wake." Haana  
kuzombodaira futi ndakabva  
ndatoisa number dzemunhu  
iyeye pa black list ndokukanda  
phone pa bed. Ndakabva  
ndagara pa bed ndakufunga a  
way forward yandingaite nekuti  
ndainge ndave kuda kuchibuda  
mu room mangu manje.



"Chingoramba urimo mu room  
mako usabuda dear nekuti  
ukabuda tete wako is going to  
beat you Bamkru  
vanokununura vabuda. Then  
kinura door rako kuitira kana  
tete vako vakuda kuzopinda  
vanokuwana wakarara uchiita  
seurikurwara uye kana  
uchikwanisa ita zvekuti urutse  
kuita sekunge waita maramba  
doro then Stanie will mop

marutsi acho haamborambe I  
know this is going to help you  
kuti usarohwe natete vako  
hongu kutuka vangakutuke asi  
havambokurove. Do this deal  
and Good luck." It was an  
message from unknown  
number. Ndakazama kufona  
ndokubva yaenda pa voicemail  
direct. Ndakabva nda reply  
ndichibvunza kuti aive ani  
ndokubva ati , "Your savior."

Ndakabva ndanzwa kutaura  
kwatete panze vaina Stanie  
ndakabva ndatoona kuti deal  
rainge rarongwa nemunhu uyu  
raitozondibatsira ndokubva  
ndaisa chigunwe mukanwa  
zveshuwa ndakabva ndarutsa  
doro randainge ndanwa  
nezvimwevo zvandainge  
ndadya madeko acho. Pasina  
chinguva ndakanzwa tete  
vakuira sevaiuya ku room

kwangu ndokumhanyira muma  
blankets. Tete vakabva vapinda  
ndokubva vati,"Aya ndoanonzi  
mashura chaiwo. Manje ini  
miyedzo inouya yakafongora  
ndinoto butsurira uko. Muka  
ukorobhe marutsi ako aya  
uyende kunobika uko nditorine  
nzara so." vakadaro tete  
ndokubva vauya vachindifugura  
ma blankets andainge  
ndakafunga apa

ndaitonyepedzera kudedera  
kuita sendairwara hangu.

"Zvaari mashura zvedi,  
Lisa !Lisa mwana wehanzvadzi  
yangu chii." Ndakabva ndaita  
manyewe ndokutowedzera  
kugwagwadza. Vakabva  
vatanga kuita sevainditsiura,  
kupopota pamwe nekundituka  
apa ini mumoyo ndaiseka ,  
vakabva vasheedza Stanie kuti  
apukute marutsi ndikamuti

asiye ndaipukuta ndega akabva  
abuda hake ini ndokusara  
ndichipukuta ndakazorohwa  
nehana pandakanzwa kuti,  
"Hoo wanga uchitonyepedzera  
hako." Pandakacheuka wanike  
ndi..... vainge vakabata.....

Ndiani aisira message kuna Lisa.

Ndiani asvikira Lisa uyo?

End of Chapter 6

\*Nherera\*

Story by Clifford and Michie  
Nakie.

+263782879220

+27628044199

Edited by \*OxeyPee\*

Chapter 7.



"Hmmmm Stanie shaa  
wandivhundutsa wena.

Usasopote uchidaro izvezvi  
hana yangu yakutorova."

Ndakadaro ndichiudza Stanie  
apa iye ainge achitoseka  
hake,ndakabva ndasimuka  
ndokutanga kumurova rova  
kwekutamba chikudo hedu  
akabva atiza. Ndakasara  
ndokupedzisa kukorobha

marutsi Stanie akazouya  
achitora mopu ne bucket  
zvandaishandisa ndokubuda  
nazvo,pakarepo ndakabva  
ndatozvambarara hangu pa bed  
door ndainge ndisina kukiya  
hangu.....Ndave kuda kubatwa  
nehope paphone pakabva  
papinda message kubva ku  
number dziye yakanzi,  
\*"Welldone Lisa you did the  
deal well and good day."\*

Pandakapedza kuverenga  
message iyi ndakabva ndazama  
kuda kuifona ikaramba,  
ndakabva ndaenda pa  
whatsapp ndikaishaya  
ndakabva ndangosiyana nazvo  
asi kamoyo kaida kuziva kuti  
ndiani iyeye ari kundibatsira  
zvakaadai uye anoziva chii nezve  
hupenyu hwangu ndakabva  
ndambofungira Bamkru asi  
pfungwa dzangu hadzina

kutenderana nazvo nekuti  
hapana side randingati vaive  
vari. Ndakafungira mkoma  
Calvin asi havangamboite ivo  
vaizoziva sei kuti ndanga  
ndaenda out nema friends,  
ndakafungira Stanie uyo  
aisambove iye nekuti number  
dzake ndaive nadzo. Ndakabva  
ndatarisa kuti kana dzaive  
buddie number dzacho  
ndokuona ndedze telecel, dai

dzaive dze buddie ndaida  
kutarisa zita remunhu ndoita  
sendikuda kusenda mari  
through Ecocash. Ndakabva  
ndangosiyana nazvo  
ndokukanda kure neni.

Ndakazoita zvekumutswa ndiri  
kutsi kwehope naStanie achiti  
tete vainge vamuti andipe  
porridge semunhu akarara  
asina kudya akafumura kusadya

anofanira kudya porridge  
zvimwe zvozouya after,  
ndakazvibvunza kuti tete kuita  
tsitsi dzei shuwa, kudyiswa  
porridge kwaive kutokauriswa  
not kuti she was caring.

Ndakabvunza Stanie kuti ainge  
abika ndiani akati nditete  
ndakabva ndatambira plate  
yacho, ndichingoti spoon imwe  
chete ndakabva ndasvipira pasi,  
porridge racho raiita kunge

raiswa soda here, salt  
yakawanzwa musina kana sugar.

"Nhai Stanie asi mubota umu  
maiswei."

"Soda." Tete vakapindura  
vachipinda mandairara.

"Sodaaaaa!" Ndakadzokorodza  
kutaura ivo ndokubva vafamba  
ndokuuya pamberi pangu  
ndokuti, "Yes I put soda kuti  
unyatsokurutsa hwahwa hwese

rwawakanwa, asi hauzive kuti  
soda inorutsisa here."

Ndakabva ndatambidza Stanie  
plate ye porridge iye ndokubva  
ndasimuka ndichinotora chijira  
chekupukuta muromo vangu  
pamwe nemabota andainge  
ndasvipi.

"Manje hapana chimwe chikafu  
chauri kuzodya kana usina  
kudya bota iri kuti ubuditse  
doro rese riri mauri nesoda



yandaisamo mubota imomo."  
Vakadaro tete ndokubva  
vatobuda havo,Stanie akasara  
lakanditarisa ndokubva ati, "Sis  
Lisa chingodyai zvee murutse  
kwacho."

"Tanga wadya at least 3 spoons  
iwewe then ndozodyawo."  
Akabva ati achingoti spoon  
imwe chete ndokubva asvipa.

"Better kuswera nenzara pane  
kudya zvakadai." Ndakadaro,

Stanie ndokubva abuda  
achienda hake ne plate iye  
ndakasara ndakagara pa bed  
ndakabata shaya misodzi  
ikatanga kubuda yega apa  
ndakudemba kuti chandainge  
ndazviitira hangu.

"At 1000hrs you must come out  
pa gate utore food yako asi  
unoita zvekuti usaonekwe na  
tete vako." I receive another

message from that number  
ndokutarisa nguva ndokuona  
dziri 0915hrs ndokubva  
ndageza geza hangu na0945hrs  
ndakabva ndabuda mumba  
ndokuona Stanie achitotamba  
bhora nembwa yepamba  
pedu,rakabva rauya pandiri  
bhora ndokuritora  
ndokurikandira kudhuze ne  
gate imbwa ndokurimhanyira  
ikanditangira kusvika ndakabva

ndaritora zvekare ndokukanda  
pari panze pe gate pekuti  
imbwa haaimbobuda.

Ndakabva ndaenda kunotora  
bhora ndokuvana pane plastic  
bag. Ndakabva ndatanga  
ndakanda bhora  
ndokudongorera ndokuona  
Stanie achimhanyidzana  
nembwa vachiteera bhora  
ndakabva ndasara ndichipinda  
ndichiita kumhanya ndokusviko

pinda mu room mangu  
ndokukiya door. Ndakavhura  
plastic bag riye ndokuona mune  
sadza ne chicken zvaive muka  
lunch box, ne chicken inn  
yaivemo. Ndakabva ndabuda  
ndichida kunotora mvura  
pandakadzoka ndofunga  
ndakakanganwa kuzokiya door  
nekuti ndakazosvikirwa natete  
ndiripakati pekudya zvese

zvika bva zvatorwa  
zvikanopihwa imbwa.

Tete wakadzoka ndokutanga  
kundipopotera vachindirova  
rova.

"Nhai tete mapindwa nei,  
zvamuchandi kuwadzira  
hanzvadzi yangu." Akadaro  
Stanie achipinda mandairara  
munova ndomandairoverwa.

"Ndinokurovai mese, iwe Stanie  
usada kupindira nyaya dzausiri  
kuziva kuti dzatangira papi  
wanzwa nekuti unofira isiyako  
buda muno tione." Stanie  
akabva atobuda nekuti kana  
tete vatsamwa vanenge  
vatsamwa for sure uye hashu  
dzavainge vanadzo panguva iyi  
vaikwanisa kutotirova tese tiri  
vaviri. Ndakarohwa ndikasara  
ndikachema phone yangu zvese

ne laptop ndakabva  
ndatorerwa ndokusiya  
ndavharirwa mu room mangu.

"Ndozviita sei nhai amai  
makaenda musina kana  
kundipa ruonekedzo. Izvezvi  
totambura nechatakadza  
hatizive torarama hupenyu  
hwakararamwa nema Israelites  
here amai hupenyu hweu  
nhapwa." Aya mashoko  
andaitaura ndakatarisa photo



raamai vangu raive kumadziro  
emumba mandairara ndakabva  
ndazvinyaradza ndoga  
ndichiimba nziyo yandainge  
ndakambonzwa ichiimbwa  
nevanhu wanopinda sabbath  
yekuti \*nyarara moyo wangu  
usacheme usatye\* ndakabva  
ndatora photo album yangu  
ndokutanga kuona ma photos  
aive ndiwo akatondivaraidza  
ndikatozobatwa nehope.

Ndakatozomuka ndichitarisa  
panze ndokuona kuti kwainge  
kwakuda kutosviba pasina kana  
chibata ura chandainge ndadya.  
Musi uwoyu ndakatorara  
pasina chandainge ndambodya  
kana hope hadzina  
kutozombobata. Kwave kuma  
past 5am ndakamutswa kuti  
ndiite basa natete ndokubva  
vati kana ndapedza zvese  
tizoende kunotsvaga nzvimbo

dzechikoro muma local school  
ndakabva ndatopihwa zvese  
nemari yekuzotenga ma  
uniforms, Stanie akapihwa yake  
ini yangu. Tikapihwa \$100  
schools fees yake yake  
vakatiudza kuti ma local school  
aisambo bhadhara mari  
inodarika \$100. Pandakapedza  
basa ndakabva ndagadzirira  
zvekuti ndibude tiende  
naStanie.

Zvekuma around 0900hrs  
takabva tabuda,pa first school  
yatakaenda takabva tawana  
nzvimbo tese ipapo naStanie  
ndokubva tatenga ma uniforms  
ipapo pachikoro aitengeswa  
hawo. Ini ndakabva ndaitawo  
luck rekuti zvataiita pa form 5  
zvainge zvisina kunyanya  
kumbosiyana nezvaiitwa  
pachikoro apa. Tave kudzokera

kumba takasangana na mkoma  
Calvy vakatombo titengerawo  
sezvo taive tiine nzara apa  
pamari yatainge tasarirwa nayo  
tainge tanzi idzoke uye tainge  
tatonzi tizotengewo zvinhu  
zvine ma receipts. Ndakabva  
ndaudza Mkoma Calvin zvese  
zvaiitika kumba vakaratidza  
kubatikana vakabva vangoti  
vachaona zvekuita. Calvin  
ndaitomuona samukoma

wangu nyangwe hazvo aive  
mutorwa.

Takasvika kumba tikaratidza  
tete mareceipts Stanie anga  
ashotesa 70cents I think  
yakadonha akapopoterwa  
zvisingaiti ini ndakanzi uniform  
ikudhura wauchifana kuita  
zvekusonesa. Tete went on to  
say vana imi hamugoni ku  
budget makaita sei momboziva

mari inonetsa sei kuwana  
vakanditi ndofana kunoita  
refund uniform mangwana  
ndonotenga mucheka  
ndosonesa since panga pachine  
2 more days zvikoro zvisati  
zvavhurwa. Ndakasvotekana  
upto the last extent kuti shuwa  
munhu anogumbukira 70cents  
ne uniform yandatenga asi ivo  
vanongoita give away five  
thousand kumurume

wemabhero. Handina  
kuzviratidza hangu kuti  
ndafizuka I just let go ndikati  
zvakanakai tete  
ndichanodzoserwa mangwana  
apa ini tsoro dzangu dzinoita  
ndisadzoserwa ndanga  
ndatodzironga kare. Semunhu  
anga akaguta ndakabva  
ndaenda kubedroom kwangu  
kunovata ko ndaigoitei hangu  
semunhu anga atorera phone



and laptop. Pamari yechema  
yandaive ndapuhwa  
neshamwari dzangu I still had  
not used it ndakambofunga  
kuda kutenga imwe phone  
ndikangoti aiwa rega ndimire  
pamwe tete vachandidzoser  
havo. Ramangwana rakasvika  
ndikamuka ndikagadzira  
mumba nekupa vanhu  
breakfast ndikagadzirira kuti  
ndichibuda kunodzoser

uniform iya. Ndakapedza  
kugadzirira ndikaoneka  
ndichitopinda munzira hangu.

My plan was to tell tete kuti  
pachikoro varamba kuita  
refund and vati cash yanga  
yakatoiswa kubank. Ndakango  
famba kusvika pachikoro  
ndikatendererapo 10 mins  
ndokutodzokera kumba.  
Ndakaenda kuna tete

ndikavaudza nhema dzangu  
dzandaive ndaronga and lucky  
enough bamukuru vaivepo that  
day vakabva vatoti ehe ndizvo  
akurevesa Lisa. Apa  
ndakakonawo  
kumbopopoterwa natete  
nokuti vaisashaya mhosva  
chete yekundipa.

From there ndakabva  
ndanogadzira mumba mose

tiding up every corner. The day  
passed zvakanaka at least  
hapana akambopopoterwa.

Now it was a monday the day  
before school ndakagadzira  
zvose zvekuenda kuchikoro but  
was not ready I couldn't stand  
to start a new school worse a  
local school nekwandaibva aive  
makwikwi bt zvekuzviita  
hapana. Ndiri mukufunga  
kudaro Stan akabva auya

achimhanya akandigashidza  
tsamba akanditi ndeumwe  
mukomana auya nayo haana  
kundiudza ndobva atobuda  
akaenda hake. Ndakavhura  
tsamba iya ndakuda kuiverenga  
tete vakasheedza zita rangu  
vachitopinda muroom mangu...

Ndiyani anyora tsamba iyi???

Munei mutsamba iyi???

Tete vakudei futi vachanetsawo  
ava...

Achagona kuiviga here

\*End of Chapter 7\*

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by **\*Oxey\***

Chapter 8

"Ko tsamba yawakabata  
ndeyei" vakabvunza tete.

"Ma requirements  
ekuchikoro."

"Marequirements echiii ausina  
kundiudza ndipe kuno ndione  
ko kana pachidikwa mari pama  
requirements ako iwayo?"



" Haaa haana basa aya kani aya  
dai ari important ndakakupai its  
just minor things izvi"

ndakadaro kuna tete apa  
ndichiisa tsamba iya  
pamubhedha ndakambogaya  
kuda kuidambura but was  
curious to know what was in  
the letter so kuvhara vhara  
kwandaiita tete I thought  
vachazvisiya zvetsamba asi  
maya vakatobva vafamba

kuuya pandiri ndokutora  
tsamba iya ndokuverenga....

" Hooooo nhai saka ndiwo ma  
minor marequirements acho  
aya ekuchikoro iwe uri  
kutoronga zvekuda kutiza pano  
pamba hako nhai."

I kept quite for a moment and  
frowned my face ndikati kuna  
tete "kutiza pamba ini  
mukutaura nezvei???" Vakabva  
vandidira mbama.

"Usada kunyepera kudzungaira  
apa wakuenderera manje  
hapana mazuva akawanda  
ndakuregerera wadzoka  
wakadhakwa waenderera  
manje." vakabva vabuda ndoku  
banger door.

Vachibuda kudaro  
ndakazvikandira pabed  
ndokutanga kuchema "nhai

amai nababa makadii henyu  
manditora takaenda tose  
hupenyu hwandikurarama  
kuitwa kunge nhapwa kudaro  
handichisina kana peace of  
mind ndongogara ndakazadza  
misodzi pamatama ndichasvika  
rini ko nhai ndichirarama  
kudai?" izvi ndaitaura  
ndimukuchema kudaro. Stan  
akabva angonyuka handina  
kumbomunzwa paakapinda

ndokuti "ko nhai sisi  
mukuchemei.?" ndakangovhara  
vhara ndichiti ndasuwa daddy  
namhamha. "Aaah sisi  
munochema kusvika dama  
razvimba kudaro apa  
makadhinda zvigumwe asi  
marohwa???"

" Buda muno Stan  
usandinyangadza" ndakadaro  
nehasha stan akabva abuda  
haana kuita nharo hake.

Ndakabva ndazvipukuta  
misodzi ndokuzvitarisa pa  
mirror raive mumba ummm  
aitove makwikwi chaiwo ndaive  
ndakazvimba dama apa ndaive  
yellow so ndaive ndaita red  
pandakarohwa thats why Stan  
could tell kuti ndarohwa. Now I  
was back to my senses and pull  
myself together ndokuchitanga  
kuzvibvunza mutsamba muya  
manga makanyorwei

ndakatarisa muroom mangu  
tsamba iya ndokuishaya  
ndikaziva kuti tete vachinayo.

Ndakazosheedzerwa kuti  
ndibike kudya kwamanheru,  
ndakabika pfungwa dzangu  
dzisiri panzvimbo dzaingove  
mubishi rekufungidzira  
zvingave mutsamba iye.

Ndapedza kubika ndakapa  
vanhu chikafu ini ndaisave

nemoyo wekudya ndokubva  
ndaenda kwandairira. Bamkuru  
vakazo ndibvunza chikonzero  
chandainge ndaregera kudya  
apo pandakazo dzokerako  
ndave kubvisa mandiro  
patafura kuti  
ndigomasuke ,tete  
wakapindura wari ivo  
sekunonzi ndiwo Lisa.  
Wakapindura wachiti.  
"Arikutsanya."



Ndokubva vanzi na Bamkuru,  
"Unopindurira mwana kuti iye  
haana muromo here?"

Wakabva waridza tsamwa  
ndokuenda kwavairara.

"Maziso enyu akatsvuka uye  
dama renyu rakazvimba mainini  
maita sei?" Wakabvunza  
Bamkuru..

"Adonha nedama uye maziso  
ukutsvuka anga achichema  
kudonha kwaita." Wakapindura  
tete

vachitopinda padoor remu  
kitchen mandaive ndiri  
naBamkuru ,takabva tacheuka  
ndokuvaona vachitopinda.  
Ndakatoshaya kuziva kuti  
vainge vanyuka vachibva nepi  
ivo vainge vatisiya tiri mu  
lounge vachienda kwavanorara.

"Vadonha nguvai uye kupi ivo  
vaswera mu room mavo  
vachingochema." Uyo ndi  
Stanie akadairiravo  
achipandawo mukitchen.  
Ndakaona tete vakufamba  
vakaita kushatirisa chiso  
vachienda kuna Stanie  
ndokusvika vachimupa mbama  
ndokubva vati, panotaura  
vakuru vana vadiki wanofanira

kunyarara. "Kurumidza kubuda  
muno izvezvi unonorara."

Akabva abuda Stanie  
ndokuenda asi haana  
kumbochema .

"Darling let's go to sleep it's  
late now. Iwe Lisa ukapedza  
kusuka mandiro ubve  
wagadzirisa mumba sezvo  
mangwana urikuenda  
kuchikoro hapana anozosara

achimugadzira asi kana uchida  
hako kuzomukira uchigadzira  
zviri kwauri."

Vakabva vabata murume wavo  
ruoko ndokutanga kumudhonzwa  
iye ndokubva arwu vhizura  
ndokuti.

" Hun are these kids your real  
brother's children or....."

Havana kuzombopedza  
zvavaida kutaura bamkuru

vakabva vagamwa nawo  
makunun'unu maodza moyo  
ndokunzi, "Or else what? Huh  
or else what. Better to manage  
your own business poor man  
nxiii."

Vakabva vatobuda tete,  
bamkuru ndokusara  
wakagotarisa ndokubva wati  
"It's only a matter of time don't  
worry mainini I will fix  
everything. Ndichazama nepese

kuti tete venyu vakuonei  
sevanhu, ingori nhau yekuti  
mazuano ane mari ndiye  
mukuru mainini  
handichatoonekwe semurume  
pano nekuti tete venyu  
varikuita mudya ndigere pamari  
yenyu yamakasiirwa. Rega  
ndinorara ndingadzokererwe  
zvangu." Wakabva watobuda  
bamkuru ini ndokusara  
ndichisuka zvangu apa

ndaingoitirwa fun neka drama  
kainge kubva kuitika kuti shuwa  
tete vainge vave kutoitirawo  
murume wavo zvakadaro  
nekuda kwemari. Rega vanhu  
vazoti mari imharadzi shuwa,  
iko kuzoti hanzi Lisa adonha  
nedama ndosaka ari kuchema  
uye ndosaka maziso ake  
akatsvuka kana iye Stanie  
ndaitoshaya kuziva chainge  
aroverwa. Ndakazopedza kuita



zvese kusuka nekugadzira  
mumba ndokunorara hangu.  
Ndakazomuka kuma past 5  
ndichibika chikafu chekuenda  
tadya ndapedza ndakabva  
ndanogeza ndokuzonomutsa  
Stanie.Kuma past six  
takazobuda ndokuenda hedu  
kuchikoro, I did spend well my  
first day at school.

Days passed on ndichienda  
kuchikoro asi ndaisambo  
concentrator zvekuti ma  
teachers aindidzidzisa akasvika  
pakutaurira Headmaster  
ndikazosheedzwa ku office,  
vakandibvunza chikonzero  
chaiita kuti ndisateerere mu  
class apa ndaive mu new  
comer ndakabva  
ndavatsangurira zvese zvaitika  
muhupenyu hwangu ndaisava

ne other option than to tell him  
the truth nekuti ndaitya  
kuzodzingwa pachikoro apa  
ndisina nenguva ndiripo.  
Ndakaona Headmaster  
vakubvisa ma spectacles avo  
vachizunguza musoro  
ndokubva vati, "I heard you my  
daughter let me call senior Lady  
tivapakurirewo nyaya yako  
unotoda a good counselling  
because I see you are very

stressed." Pakarepo vakabva vafonera senior Lady vaye pasina chinguva ndakaona pa door pave kupinda munhukadzi aisashoreka ndofunga ndovo vaive senior Lady wacho.

Headmaster vakabva vafona ku reception vachiti Stanie anosheedzwa ku class kwake.

Painosheedzwa

Stanie ,Headmaster vaitoudza senior lady nyaya yaivepo .

Stanie paakauya takabva  
taenda ku office kwa senior  
lady vaye navo, vakasvika  
vakatipa counselling vakati  
vaida kuzoona tete vedu  
ndakavaudza kuti tete  
vaisambobvuma kuuya  
kuchikoro asi ivo vakati  
timbovazame pamwe vaibvuma.  
Takazobuda ndokuenda kuma  
classes edu ,tisati taparadzana  
na Stanie takabvunzana kuti

ndiani aizoudza tete nekuti tese  
taitovazeza.....

Vanobvuma kuuya here tete  
ava uye vachaudzwa nani iye  
Lisa na Stanie varikutovazeza  
vese?

\*END OF CHAPTER 8\*

\*NHERERA\*

Story by \*Cliff and Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 9

Mazuva ese Stanie ndiye  
aitanga kuenda kumba ini  
ndozotevera saka ndaitofara  
nechemumoyo mangu  
ndichifunga kuti zvimwe  
ndichasvika audza tete kuti



vaizodiwa kuchikoro asi haana  
nekuti aitovazeza ini ndini  
ndakatozovaudza.

Tete vakabva vatanga kupopota  
vachifunga kuti zvimwe tainge  
tatoparamura kuchikoro ikoko  
asi ndakabva ndavanyepera  
kuti Headmaster vainge vati  
varikuda kuoona vabereki vedu  
ivo ndokubva vati, "Kuri kudiwa  
vabereki venyu ini handisi

mubereki wenyu, madii  
kuvaudza kuti vakafa."

Ndakabva ndaramba  
ndakavatarisa apa misodzi  
haina kumbotana kubuda  
mashoko aya handina  
kukwanisa kumatambira..  
Vakabva varidza tsamwa  
ndokuenda kwavanorara  
nesimba rekuzovanyengerera  
ndakashaya nekuti ndainge  
ndotochema apa ndaitofanira

kubika. Mazuva ese ndikabva  
kuchikoro ndini ndaitobika  
ndorara ndasuka ndiro, tete  
hapana chavaimboita  
vaitonyatso kuita mudya  
ndigere havo.

Stanie aiti akada kundibatsira  
kuita rimwe basa vaibva  
vamusheedza vomupa zvimwe  
zvekuita kuti ini ndife nebasa  
chete. Dai vabereki vangu

vainge vachiri vapenyu ndaida  
kutombovabvunza kuti nhai  
baba ivo tete ava ihanzvadzi  
yanyu chaiyo here nekuti  
hutsinye hwavo hwainge  
hwakatonyanya. Ndiri pakati  
pekufunga izvi tete vakabva  
vandisheedza ku bedroom apa  
vaitoshandisa room  
yaishandiswa nema parents  
angu zvese  
nemagumbeze ,mubhedha

nehembe vaitopfeka dzaamai  
vangu kana matyira vainge  
vasina.

"Lisa tarisa nail cutter muma  
draws ari apo uuye undicheke  
nzara dzangu dzakurisa dzave  
kutomara mara uye kudambura  
magumbeze." Vakadaro tete  
pavakanzwa kuti ndainge  
ndapinda ivo vainge vakatorara  
vakafuratira havo.

"Tete I have many things to do  
apa handisati ndapedza  
kugadzira mumba, after that I  
need to iron my uniforms neya  
Stanie then ndine ma  
assignments futi." Ndakadaro  
ndichivaudza ivo ndokubva  
vasimuka vachiita  
sevachandirova ndokubva vati,  
"Zvese zvauri kuda kuita  
unozoita after wapedza

kundicheka nzara dzangu, tora  
nail cutter uko uri kutopedza  
nguva wakamira ipapo."

"But tete...."

Handina kuzombopedza  
kutura ndakabva ndagamwa  
ndokunzi. "Kana uchiri kuda  
zvepano Ita zvandataura iwe  
mwana waTafadzwa."

Ndakabva ndaita kutemwa ne

pillow zvisineiwo bamkuru  
vakabva vapinda ndokubva  
vabvunza.. "Chii chiri kunetsa  
muno ndanzwa noise yenyu  
ndichiri panze!!! Ko mainini  
muri kuchemei, hun waitei  
mainini." Vakadaro bamukuru  
vachiuya pandaive apa misodzi  
yaiita kuyerera zvayo ndofunga  
yakaita manyemwe aye ekuti  
tenzi vabvunzirwei.



"It's nothing hun haumuzive  
here Lisa anoyema uyu  
akajaidzwa nevabereki vake  
vaingoti akati dad chakati  
oitirwa manje ini tete vavo  
ndinoti munhu ngaadye cheziya  
rake. Ngaadzidze kuti kana  
achida chakati ochishandira."

Hapana chandakadaira hangu  
apa tete vainyepa zvavo chero  
kuudza bamukuru vaive vasina

kana door kuna tete, bamkuru  
vakabva vati.

"But let them eat cheziya  
rababa vavo handi chavari kuda  
ndechiri mumba mababa wavo  
here?"

"Lisa chibuda muno ,imi baba  
imimi learn to mind your  
business." Ndakabva ndabuda  
hangu ndokunopedzisa basa  
rangu rese ndoku ironer ma

uniforms angu neya Stanie  
ndapedza ndakabva ndanopa  
Stanie ake ndokumusvikira  
achitamba hake ma games  
ndakanzwa kubaikana pamoyo  
kuti munhu nemararamiro atiri  
kuita otoda kuita hake  
zvekutamba achisiya kuverenga  
ma book.

"Stanie! Stanie! Stanie,"  
Ndakamusheedza katatu asi

haana kuzvinzwa kuratidza kuti  
pfungwa dzese dzaitove pama  
games aayitamba . Ndakabva  
ndaita zvekuzomu zunguza  
ndipo paakatozo tirimuka  
ndokubva ati, "Ahhhh sister  
mapinda nguvai handina  
kumbotokunzwai. Ko maziso  
enyu akatsvuka nei kudaro."

"Stanie ndapinda muno pane  
kanguva ndikakusheedza katatu  
kese hauna kuzvinzwa kuratidza

kuti wanga uchi concentrater  
nezvawanga uchiita apa  
handifunge kuti watombonyora  
homework apa uri kutamba ma  
games . Stanie hupenyu hwatiri  
kurarama pano hausi  
kutombohuona here hanzvadzi  
yangu tsvee kukoshesa chikoro  
wakuita zvema game, unofunga  
kuti ukafoira tete vanokupa  
mukana wekuti udzokorere

here ipapa chimbopafunga  
hanzvadzi yangu."

"Ndapanzwisisa sister  
ndichadzidza nesimba and then  
I will take back everything that  
belongs to us zvakatorwa na  
tete. Kutamba ma games uku  
kuzama kutombo refresher my  
mind sister uye homework  
yatapiwa nhasi handiigone  
ndanga ndichimirira kuti  
mupedze zvamanga muchiita

kuti muzondibatsire so ndaona  
hangu zvirinane kumbo  
refresher my mind  
ndakakumirirai. Ndakubvunzai  
kuti maziso akatsvuka nei  
hamuna kupindura?"

"It's nothing little brother,  
ndasuwa mum and dad so  
that's why I was crying hangu  
whilst I was busy cleaning  
mumba. Anywhere hunza  
homework yako ndikubatsire."

Ndakabatsira Stanie homework  
yake ini ndokubva ndanoitawo  
yangu ndokuzorara.

Mangwana ndakafuma  
kugadzira zveku chikoro  
ndokupedza zvese ini hapana  
chandaitakura mu lunch box  
Stanie ndiye wandaibikira  
zvemu lunch box. Tave kubuda  
tete vakabva vandimisa  
ndokubva vati Stanie ayende



hake nekuti vaida kutaura neni,  
Stanie akabva afamba  
ndokunondimirira pa gate.

"Tereresesa unzweka iwe Lisa  
mwana wa Tafadzwa, zvekuti  
unoda kuita manyemwe  
ekuchema pamberi pemurume  
wangu kaaa ngazvigume nhasi  
nyangwe akasvika tichinetsana  
akabvudza rega kubva  
wachema uchifunga kuti ndiye  
angachinje pfungwa dzangu

kwete izvo hazviitike.

Ndinotomunyepera chete uye  
anototenda zvandinenge  
ndataura ini, uye pano ndiri  
kudya cheziya rehanzvadzi  
yangu inova ndiyo baba vako  
saka hapana zvamunombo  
ndiita mese naBamkuru vako  
ivavo. Apa nezuro akarara  
akanditsamwira nekuda kwako  
iwewe, anywhere handei  
kuchikoro kwenyu ndinonzwa

kuti ivo vabereki vako  
varikudirwei nyaya yei, asi  
ndinoshaya kuziya kuti  
chawakatadzira kuvaudza kuti  
vakafa chii?"

Handina kumbodaira hangu  
takabva tafamba ndokuenda na  
Tete tisati tambofamba kure  
nepamba takabva tasangana ne  
mota yandakanyatsoona kuti  
iyi yaimbove mota yababa  
vangu yainge yaakasiirwa

Stanie. Mota iyi yakabva  
yatiridzira huta ndokubva  
mabuda murume uye ainge  
akapihwa mari yekunotenga  
mabhero natete vakabva  
vambundirana na tete, Stanie  
akabva ati,"Tete haizi mota  
yangu here iyi."

"Unakwana Stanley zera rako  
unganzi une motikari here  
iwewe. Chifambai muende  
kuchikoro uko muudze

Headmaster wenyu kuti hatina  
vabereki ini handichakwanise  
kuenda kunokumiririrai handisi  
ini ndakakutakurai 9months  
ini..." Vakabva vatopinda  
mumota tete nemurume uya  
isu ndokungosara takati tuzu  
kudzvokorana na Stanie  
ndokubva tazoenderera mberi  
nekuenda kuchikoro  
tichikurukura kuti ramangwana  
redu raizovei kana tete

vachitibata sezvikorobho kudai.  
Takazosvika kuchikoro  
ndokubva taudza Senior lady  
kuti tete vainge varamba  
vakabva vati taizoenda tese  
kumba kunoovaona  
neChishanu . Pachikoro ndainge  
ndisina shamwari kunze  
kwaStanie nema books angu  
chete, ma free time angu  
ndaimapedzera mu library umo  
mandai verenga ma novels

akasiyana siyana ayo aiita kuti  
ndimboite stress free  
ndichimaverenga. Chishanu  
chakazosvika tikabva taenda na  
Senior lady kumba kwedu after  
school, takaenda tiri mumota  
mavo . Takasvika tete  
vakatogara havo panze  
vachitaura nyaya vachiseka apa  
vachidya chicken slice nePizza  
nemurume uye wemabhero  
apa mabhero acho vainge

vasina kuunzirwa vainge  
vakanzii akatorwa pa boarder  
neve Zimra izvo vainyeperwa  
ndofunga mari yainge  
yakadyiwa chete nemurume  
uyu apa maitiro avo  
ndaisamanzwisisa. Pavakationa  
tichipinda tiina Senior lady  
vakaratidza kushamisika tete  
ndokubva vaita kufinyamisa  
chiso chavo.



"Makasimba here?" Ava ndi  
Senior lady vaimhorosa tete.

"Tinofara hedu,tingakubatsirei  
nei amai." Vakapindura tete  
vangu apa vaiita kupima Senior  
lady.

"Ndauyawo pano kuzoti titaure  
woman to woman." Vakadaro  
Senior lady, tete ndokubva  
vaita kusekera svoto  
ndokuti,"Kuzotaura woman to

woman in my compound huh .

Mumbori ani imimi?"

"Senior lady from Lisa and Stanley's school."

"Hu senior lady kuchikoro kwenyu budai muno tione budai budai, kutondikanganisa mufaro wangu pano. Iwe Lisa na Stanie endai mumba umo."

Senior lady vakabva vafamba ndokuenda havo isu ndokusara tichipinda hedu mumba.

Kana nguva yekuzorara ndainge  
ndisina ndabva kuchikoro  
kuzorora kwangu kwaitove  
kurara kwemanheru apa kurara  
kwacho ndainonoka ndairara  
kuma around 10 or kuma to 11  
everyday ndichimuka kuma  
past 5 . Ndakati ndakupedza  
kubika tete vakabva vauya  
vachindipopotera kuti tainge  
tauyirei na Senior lady pamba

handina kumbodaira.

Vakapopota zviya zvekupupa  
furo vakazvirega ini ndainge  
ndakangonyarara hangu  
ndichiita zvandaiita.

Vakazobuda vaona kuti vaitaura  
vega . Zuva raisapera ndisina  
kutukwa natete pamwe pachu  
ndaitorohwa nehana asi  
ndainge ndatozvijaira hangu  
kuti zuva ne zuva kutukwa  
chete yaive yatove daily bread.

Pamba ndainge ndisisina  
mufaro chero mafriends angu  
ainge asingachabvumidzwe  
kusvika. Nemusi veMuvhuro  
takaenda tikanokumbira Senior  
lady ruregerero maererano  
nezvavainge waitwa natete  
vakabva vangoti it's okay. The  
day ended well at school  
ndikavika kumba did my  
chores as normal ndikanorara...

"My daughter do not be worried because am with you and the truth will come out one day."

"Mum you are saying your are with us but why are we suffering come and take me mum i just want to be with you wherever you are come and take me mum."

"Nooo Lisa, No my daughter all shall be well soon." Vakabva vatondibhabhaisa ndokuenda.

"Mhaaaaaamhaaaaaaaa."

Ndakasheedzera ndichimuka pamupedha apo ndaida kuzama kuteera amai vangu.....

Yeah chenge choda ku kala manje ngatione mberi...

**\*END OF CHAPTER 9\***

**\*NHERERA\***

**Story by \*Cliff and Michie\***

**+27628044199**

**+263782879220**



Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 10

Ndakaramba ndichinetseka  
nezvandaive ndarota kusvika  
ndamuka ndikabva ndatanga  
kuzvirovera pamadziro painge  
paenda naamai vangu

ndichichema semunhu ari  
kunyatsoziva nhamo yaari  
kusangana nayo uye neimwe  
yaizove mberi.

"Lisa! Lisa asi wakupenga here,  
chauri kuzvirovera pamadziro  
ipapa chii?. Uri kuda  
kutitsvagira kukuvara ipapo  
anokuendesa kuchipatara  
ndiani uye mari yacho inobvepi  
yekuzokurapisa. Tiregedzere

zvauri kuita uko uri kuti itira  
ruzha rungwanani rwuno,  
mhamha mhamha kuitasei  
kwacho." Aya mashoko aibuda  
mumukanwa ma tete vangu  
avo vainge vakamira  
pamusuwo .

"Hun chii chiri kunetsa nhai,  
chaunofumira kukanganisa  
mwana hope dzake." Vakadaro  
bamukuru vachitopinda mu  
room mangu.

"Inyaya dza tete  
nemuzukuru ,dzokerai henyu  
munorara." Vakapindura tete,  
bamkuru vakabva vaiva  
sevainge vasina kuzvinzwa  
ndokufamba vachiuya pandaive.

"Ko zvaatokuvara nhai  
mwana ,waitei mwana hona  
atokuzvuka maoko ese aya apa  
atoita chimbonje pahuma."

Vakadaro bamukuru

vachitondisimudza pandaive  
ndokunondiisa pa bed.

"Lisa haumuzive here iwe,  
kuyema kwegu kwegu  
kwaanenge achingoita.  
Ndatomusvikira achizvirovera  
pamadziro ipapa achiti  
mhamha achichema  
ndatoshaya kuzivawo kuti zviri  
kumbofamba sei,  
pandamubvunza abva  
atowedzera kuchema."

Vakapindura tete, bamkuru  
ndokuti," Pamwe wabvunzawo  
mwana zvine ukasha mukati,  
waifanira kumubvunzawo  
zvakanaka." Tete havana  
kuzopindura vakabva  
vatofamba ndokuenda  
bamkuru vakabva vasara  
vachigara pabed pangu  
vachindibvunza zvainge zvaitika  
ndokubva ndavaudza zvese .  
Ndakaona murume mukuru

okwenya kwenya musoro  
pandakazovatarisa ndakatoona  
kuti nyaya yangu vaiita sevasina  
kuinzwa apa vaininge vakatarisa  
zvidya zvangu ndainge  
ndakapfeka ka night dress  
kekurarisa ako kandaingopfeka  
ndiri mu room mangu chete  
ndakubuda ndaikwanisa  
kusunga drying towel pa  
musoro kana kupfeka morning  
gown.

"Bamkuru! Bamkuru  
kwakanaka here?" Ndakadaro  
ivo ndokubva vaiva  
kakuvhunduka  
ndokuti, "Ahhhh, Ehhhh Lisa  
kungofunga amai vako kwauri  
kuita uku chete and don't worry  
all will be well as she says."  
Vakabva vatosimuka  
ndokubuda, ndakabva ndasara  
ndichitarisa nguva ndokuona  
kuti dzangu nguva dzekumuka



dzaiinge dzatokwanawo .

Ndakabva ndamuka

ndokugadzirira zvekuchikoro asi

ndainyatsonzwa kurwadziva

muviri wangu nekuzvirovera

kwandainge ndaita pamadziro

aye apo pandaida kuteera amai

vangu, hongu ndairwadziva asi

chekuita painge pasina

sezvainge zvataurwa natete

kuti hapana mari

yekuzokuendesa kuchipatara

uye hapana aizoenda neni.  
Ndakashingirira ndokugadzirira  
mwana wa amai vangu  
zvekuchikoro, ndapedza zvese  
ndakanomumutsa ndokubva  
anogeza ini ndainge ndichinzwa  
kupera simba,kuneta zvese  
nekurwadziva nyama dzangu  
saka kuchikoro ndainge ndisiri  
kuenda. Stanie akazopedza  
ndokuenda hake ini ndakabva

ndasara ndokunozvikiira mu  
room mangu ndokurara.

Ndakarara zvekuti  
ndakazomutswa ne ruzha  
rwaiitwa mu dinning ndakabva  
ndabuda ndokuenda mu mu  
kitchen ndakatoona kuti tete  
vangu vainge vasina  
kumbondiona zvavo waitove  
busy kutaura nyaya  
nemashamwari avo amwe acho

aitombo wirirana naamai vangu.  
Ndakati ndave kubuda mu  
kitchen ndakabata chikafu  
ndakabva ndatanga kunzwa  
dzungu ndokudonhera pa door.  
Ndaiita kuonera zvinhu kure asi  
kunzwa ndainzwa hangu. Noise  
ye plate yedhaka yandainge  
ndakabata ikapwanyika ndiyo  
yakaita kuti tete neshamwari  
dzavo vauye kwandaive  
nekukasika apa tete vaiti ndiani

ndiani ndofunga  
vaisatomboziva kuti ndirimo.

"Ndi Lisa uyo apa arikuita  
seafenda asi haana kuenda  
kuchikoro kani." Akadaro umwe  
we mashamwari a tete.

"Pamwe arikurwara."  
Akadairira umwe wacho.

Vakabva vabatsirana  
kunditakura ndokunondiisa  
pasofa, tete vakabva vatanga  
kundidira dira mvura kumeso

ndakabva ndasvinura asi simba  
ndainge ndisina apa nzara  
yainge yoita kundisvota.

"Lisa urikurwara here?"

Akabvunza umwe we shamwari  
dza tete ini ndokubva ndangoti  
nzara nzara chikafu chakabva  
chaunzwa ndikatanga  
kupakiswa ndokuchipedza  
chese kuita kunge munhu ainge  
ane mazuva asina kudya.

"Asikana hamusi kugona  
kuchengeta vana imi ahh. Lisa  
kuonda kudai apa haasisina  
kana weight. Ndamunzwa  
hangu patamutakura apa, amai  
vavo vachiri vapenyu Lisa ainge  
akasimba matama achionekera  
aya kana iro ganda rake raita  
kusanduka nemavanga apa ane  
zvionda mumaoko umo. Asi a  
tete muri kushungurudza vana  
kani." Akadaro umwe mukadzi

aimbowirirana naamai vangu  
vachiri vapenyu apa ainge  
akuwirirana natete zvekare.

Mumba makaita yohwe yohwe  
pakati pa tete nemukadzi uye  
vakaudzana mashoko nekuda  
kwangu mukadzi uye akaudza  
tete mashoko akatura zvee kuti  
haafe akatsika pamba pedu  
nekuda kwe utsinye hwatete.  
Vese vakabva vabuda  
ndokusara tete neimwe



shamwari yawo yavainge  
vakangofanana pa hunhu ini  
ndakabva ndanzi ndiende ku  
room kwangu iwo hameno  
zvavakasara vachikurukura.

Tete vakazoteera ku room  
kwangu ndokusviko pinda  
vakabata bhande ndakarohwa  
nekuye kunenge kuine simbi .  
Ndakambozama kuzvinunura  
ndikapinda pasi pe table yangu  
pandai verengera asi

zvakashaya basa, vakazondisiya  
vaona kuti ndainge ndati  
rabada . Zvisineiwo Stanie  
akabva adzoka kubva kuchikoro  
ndokundiwana ndichitadza  
kufamba kuenda pa bed pangu,  
akarwadziva kundiona  
zvandaive misodzi ikatanga  
kuyerera hapana ainge  
achakwanisa kunyaradza umwe  
tete vakabva vapinda ndokuti  
"Matanga vana va Tafadzwa,

muri kuchema pane mariro  
here pano pane afa here  
zvamurikuita kuchema  
zvinonzwika neku road chaiko.  
Tinyararieiko uko zvedu uko  
iwe Stanie enda unobvisa  
uniform yako iyo uite zvekubika  
sezvauri kungoona kuti  
hanzvadzi yako yazvipinza  
muna taisireva yega." Vakabva  
vatobuda tete ,Stanie  
ndokusara achisheedzera

kuti,"Ndofunga maoko  
makapiwa naMwari ekuzviitira  
zvinhu zvenyu mega hamusi  
chirema imi." Ndakaona tete  
vave kudzoka vakaita  
kushatirisa chiso ,pawakada  
kusimudza ruoko kuti varove  
Stanie vakabva vabatwa ruoko  
rwacho na Stanie ndokubva  
vadzipwa pahuro  
ndokupushidzirwa pasi.

"Musafe makazviedza henyu  
zvekare zvekuda kundirova  
ndinokanganwa kuti muri tete  
vangu ndakurakashai. Munhu  
wepi asinganyare hee amai  
vangu na baba makauraya  
makuda kundipedzesera my  
only pillar rasara."

Tete vakabva vatanga  
vambokosorera semunhu ainge  
ambodzipwa ndokubva

vasimuka ndokuuya paive na  
Stanie ndokuti.

, "Iwewe chaiye mwana wazuro  
uno kundi challenger. Tichaona  
kwazvinosvika neni uchataura  
chakatadzisa imbwa kutaura iko  
kuhukura ichigona." Vakabva  
vatobuda vachiita kubhidhaira  
ndakatoshaya kuziva kuti tete  
kutadza kurova Stanie ivo  
chaivo zvakabva zvatoratidza  
zvega kuti vainge vakutomutya

but what was her next move  
pavakati tichaona  
kwazvinosvika. Ndakabva  
ndada kuseka asi ndakatadza  
shuwa gona ana gona wake,  
Stanie akabva auya pandaive  
ndokuti,"Don't worry sister  
everything will be okay it's just  
a matter of time. Handi ndiri  
kukura hangu richazviona zitete  
iro izvezvi handina  
zvandinokwanisa kuita nekuti

ndichiri mwana  
chandinongokwanisa chete  
kuvaratidza kuti handichavatye.

Anywhere nhasi manga  
muchibvunzwa na Senior lady  
uyezeve nhasi pa assembly  
pashedzerwa ma prefects zita  
renyu ranga riripo.

Congratulations sister." Akabva  
ada kundimbundira ndokubva  
azoregedza atoona kuti  
ndaidezimbikana nenyama



dzangu. Ndakabva ndaramba  
ndakatarisa Stanie  
ndichishamisika kuti ushingi  
hweku challenger tete ainge  
arwuwanepi, ndakabva  
ndamubvunza nekuti  
zvakanishamisira zvikuru  
kwazvo .Akandipa mhinduro  
yekuti ainge ave ku trainer  
karate ku imwe club akati zvee  
vamwe vake ndivo vainge  
vamupa ushingi. Mushure

mekunge ndavaudza  
mararamiro atiri kuita pano.  
Stanie akazobuda ndokudzoka  
nemvura yaidziya ndokutanga  
kunditova-tova apedza akabva  
abuda zvekare ndokudzoka  
nema pills akandipa  
ndikatomborara.

Ndakazomutswa naye zvekare  
ave kundipa chikafu icho  
chakabva charasika ndisati  
ndambochibata ,Stanie akabva

anochipa imbwa. Takazongodya  
tese chake ndokurara.

Mangwana ndakafuma  
ndakunzwa zviri nane asi  
kuchikoro handina kuenda  
nekuti zvaitooneka zvega kuti  
ndainge ndakarohwa apa  
ndaitosaririra vamwe  
vachienda mberi nekudzidza.  
Ndakapedza mazuva  
ndisingaende kuchikoro tete

vainge voita kunge  
vavekundifarira zvekuti dzimwe  
nguva vaitombobikawo asi  
ndaisava chenesa pamaitiro avo  
nekuti pano neapo vaingonditi  
hausi kurwadziwa ne zvimwe  
here apart from ma vanga  
andakakurova ndaitoshaya  
kuziva kuti ndaizvibvunzirwei ,  
nyangwe phone ne laptop  
ndainge ndakazvipuhwa. Even  
murume wavo ndainge

ndisingamuchenesese maitire ake  
ainge ongoda kujairira  
kungopinda-pinda mu room  
mangu . Senior lady  
wakazosvika pakundishanyira  
vaona ndapedza mazuva  
ndisingauye kuchikoro wakaita  
luck musi wacho nekuti tete  
vainge vasipo vainge vauya na  
Stanie. Vakasiya vandisimbisa  
nemashoko enyaradzo ma  
Sundays ndimbopote ndiuya ku

Church yavo yavaipinda.  
Takazovaperekedza tikavasiya  
pa gate na Stanie, tave  
kudzokera mumba Stanie  
akabva ati ainge avane mazuva  
asingaone imbwa yake takabva  
tatenderera yard yese  
tichiitsvaga ndokuiona yakarara  
mu kennel mayo pa muromo  
payo paine zvironda kana  
kuhukura yainge isiri  
kutombogona . Stanie akabva

abuda ndokuzodzoka neumwe  
murume vakabva vaenda  
kwaive nembwa ini ndakabva  
ndapinda hangu  
mumba .Pasina chinguva  
ndakazonzwa Stanie  
avekusheedzera achiti..  
"Ohhhhhh noo Spike wake  
up.....

Chikafu chakarasika ichi chaive  
kwacho here ?

Spike yaita sei imbwa yaihukura  
manhingi.

**\*END OF CHAPTER 10\***



**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

**+27628044199**

**+263782879220**

Edited by **\*Oxey\***

## Chapter 11

Ndakabva ndabuda panze kuti  
ndinoona zvaitora nzvimbo,  
ndakasvika Stanie achiita  
kuzunguza imbwa yake iyo  
yairatidza kuti yainge yatofa.  
Murume wainge ainaye ndiye  
akatomusimudza  
achimunyararidza.

"Iko kuchema munozokugona  
vana va Tafadzwa kuita  
kuzhamba zvinonzwika nekunze  
kwe gate inga muri vana  
wakakurira kuma dale dale  
kuno munonyatsoziya kuti  
hakuitwe noise semuma ghetto,  
ruzha rwamave kuita nowadays  
makarwuvanepi?" Vakadaro  
tete vachipinda pa gate,

murume aive na Stanie ndiye  
akabva apindura.

"Imbwa yake yafa."

"Saka zvinochemedza here  
izvozvo kuchemera imbwa dai  
arimunhu better."

Vakadaro tete, Stanie  
ndokubva asimuka akaita  
kupupa nehasha achienda kuna  
tete ndokubva asvika  
achivadzipa achiti...

"Spike yafa nekuda kwenyu  
nemushonga wamakaisa  
muchikafu chaifanira kudyiwa  
na Lisa."

"Chikafu chipi futi nhai mwana  
wehanzvadzi yangu." Vakadaro  
tete apa vainge vavekutya  
Stanie.

"Musada kunyepera kusaziva  
imi. Murume amire apo ndi  
doctor wemhuka anogara pa  
next door pese pairwara Spike

ndaisheedza iye achimurapa  
apa andiudza kuti Spike akadya  
chikafu chaive ne poison  
yakaiswa nemi poison yacho.  
Dai Lisa ariiye akadya chikafu  
ichocho dai akatofa soo  
hamunyare makaitasei muri  
kuda kutiuraira hupfumi hwedu  
manje neni nhasi  
tinopedzerana ndiri kuda  
imbwa pano maguta kunyarwa  
amai imi ndosaka risingazvare

Mwari akatoona kuti akakupai  
vana vese vanopera nekuitwa  
food poisoning."

"Stanie, calm down, calm down  
my boy don't forget this lady is  
your aunt chirega kuramba  
wakawadzipa .Calm boy."

Murume uye aitura izvi  
achitobvisa ruoko rwa Stanie  
pana tete. Stanie akabva apinda  
mumba achingoti ndiri kuda  
imbwa yangu pano nhasi

chaiye , ndakazonzwa tete  
vavekufonera umwe munhu  
vakamubvunza kuti aikwanisa  
kuwana imbwa here. Ini  
ndakabva ndapinda mumba  
murume uye ndokubuda gate  
tete vakasara vachitaura pafoni.  
Spike akazonovigwa naivo tete  
mbune.

Kuchikoro ndainge ndave  
kuenda manje nekuti ndainge



ndave kunzwa zvirinane, umwe  
musi itori Friday tichibva  
kuchikoro na Stanie ma Fridays  
taibuda nguva dzakafanana  
takasvika pamba paine imbwa  
tete vakabva vati vaunzira  
Stanie imwe imbwa ndofunga  
vainge vave kumutya iye  
wachowo ainge asisambovatye  
kana kutopindura aipindurana  
navo kana ini ndainge  
ndisisanyanye kungotukwa

tukwa basa tainge tave  
kubatsirana ndakatoona kuti  
Stanie ainge ave kutyiwa asi  
ndaisambovachenesa tete  
nekuti maitiro avo  
aisanzwisika.

Umwe musu tichitoenda  
kuchikoro na Stanie takapotsa  
tadhumwa nemota yaibva  
necheku mashure kwedu haina  
kumbomira yakatoramba  
ichienda zvekuti dai Stanie

asina kunzvenga aidhumwa apa  
yainge yakatonanga iye chaiye.

Paakanzvenga akasvika  
ndokurovera panerimwe  
dombo gumbo rake

rikatokuvara zvekuti haana  
kuzomboenda kuchikoro ini  
ndini ndakazoenda ndega.

Pandakazodzoka ndakasvika  
gumbo rake raita kuzvimba  
achitotadza kufamba ,  
pandakaudza tete

vakandipindura kuti  
ndozvinoitwa vanhu vasina  
respect kuma elders avo  
naMwari and my sixth sense  
was now telling me kuti ndivo  
vainge vatuma vanhu vaid  
kutidhuma nemota ndofunga  
vaida kungoita hit and run.  
Ndainge ndave kurwadzirirwa  
mwana waamai vangu apa  
aingogomera kusatochema  
kwaive kuzvishingisa.

Ndakangomutova pachu painge  
pazvimba painge pakuvana  
ndakangomuisa tumushonga  
twaive mumba ndokubva  
ndamusimbisa ndichimuti  
mangwana aimuka zvave nani  
asi hazvina kuita sekudaro iye  
aitoti zviri kuwedzera. Kuenda  
kuchikoro ndakaenda hangu asi  
moyo waisada ndaitoziva kuti  
Stanie aizosara achichiona  
natete nekuti ainge asisagone

kufamba ega nekuzvimba  
pamwe nekurwadza kwegumbo.  
Aitoita kufamba akabatirira  
madziro, musi uyu ndakato  
kurumidza kubva kuchikoro  
kuitira hanzvadzi yangu.

Ndakasvika achichema  
akazvambarara pa door re  
room yake akandiudza kuti tete  
vainge vamupushidzira apo  
paaizama kuti abude vakabva  
vasiya vamudzimbira zvekare.

Chekuvaita painge pasina  
nekuti ini zvekumisidzana navo  
ndaisazvigona zvaitoda ana  
Stanie zvino zvaainge akuvara  
aizovadii. Kufarirwa kuye  
kwainge kwatopera basa  
ndainge ndoita ndega  
sepakutanga zvakabva  
zvaratidza zvega kuti mazuva  
avainge vonyepedzera kuita  
good person vaitya Stanie zvino  
zvaainge asisagone kufamba

chekutya painge pasisina  
nekuti vaitoziva kuti hapana  
zvaaizombovaita.

"Iwe Lisa ,siyana na Stanie uyu  
ndinoda kukutuma kuma shops  
izvezvi enda kunochinja tione."  
Vakadaro tete apo vaipfuura  
patainge tiri na Stanie apa  
vaitotaura vachifamba  
ndakabva ndaita sendainge  
ndisina kuzvinzwa ndokubva



ndatanga kusimudza Stanie kuti  
ndinomuisa pamubhedha pake ,  
tete vakabva vangoerekana  
vasvika ndokundidhonza Stanie  
ndokubva adonha pasi akabva  
aita kuridza zimhere nekuti  
akasvikorovera pasi  
nepachironda.

"Unopera ugamba hwese  
chikomana zvawaida kunyepera  
kuita pamba pano unga  
misidzane neni iwewe manje

richaora zigumbo iroro  
rigogurwa ndinoda kuona kuti  
unozofamba nei. Iwe Lisa enda  
unochinja uko uyende kuma  
shops pane vanhu  
vaukuzosangana navo upiwe  
zvinhu zvangu usadzoke pano  
zvinhu izvozvo usina kupiwa  
uyende ne phone yako nekuti  
unenge uchitaura navo ipapo  
muchibvunzana kuti mave papi.

Note this ndati usadzoke usina  
zvinhu izvozvo."

"Zvii zvinhu zvacho."

Ndakabvunza

"Unozvionera mberi. Chibuda  
nguva iri kutopera wakamira  
ipapo."

Ndakabva ndabuda  
ndokunochinja ndisati ndabuda  
ndakatanga ndadongorera  
Stanie ndokuona  
akangozvambarara pasi

ndakabva ndanomusimudza  
ndokusiya ndamugadzika  
pamubhedha wake ndokuenda.  
Ndiri muroad vanhu vaye  
vaingofona kuti wave  
papi ,pandakazosvika pama  
shops pachu ndakabva  
ndavaudza kuti ndainge  
ndasvika vakati ndimire kusvika  
vauya nekuti pane zvavainge  
vave kumboita . Ndakamira  
ndigomira asi hapana akauya

apa phone yainge yawe kupera  
moto. Stanie akabva afona  
ndokumudaira nekukasika  
akangoti hello hello hapana  
zvazotaura ndofunga mari  
yainge yaperera mu phone.

Ndavekuda kumufonera back  
pakabva papinda message from  
Stanie ndakangokwanisa kuona  
painge pakanzi \*sister come  
back home now because.....\*  
phone yakabva yatodzima apa

kwainge kwave kutosviba  
ndakangomira chete hana  
yangu yainge yave kurova apa  
ndakutya.

"Hey are you Lisa." Ndakaita  
kuvhunduka ndichinzwa izwi iri  
rabva nechekumashure kwangu  
apa raive rechirume ndakabva  
ndacheuka ndokuona murume  
aitotyisawo pachake. Kutya

kwainge kwachiwedzera manje  
ndakabva ndati,"E-e-e-e-heee  
ndini."

"Okay then, follow me tiende  
kunotora zvinhu zvatete  
vako."Akadaro murume uye  
ndokubva ati,"Just follow me  
hey you little girl." Ndakabva  
ndafunga tete wachiti \*note  
this usadzoke usina zvinhu  
izvozvo\* ndakabva  
ndangoshinga ndokuteera .

Takafamba tigofamba apa  
ndainge ndachineta apa  
kwainge kwachiti zvii-ii kusviba  
hana yavekuita kubika  
manhanga murume uye aiti  
akati fambe fambe ocheuka  
kuti aone kuti ndainge ndichiri  
kuteera here. Hana yangu  
ndainge ndachiita zvekuibatira  
mumaoko . Takazosvika  
paneimwe imba so yaivakwa  
yainge yatove pa roofing paine



zirima murume iyeye akabva  
anditi ndimire ainge  
avekunotora zvinhu zvacho  
ndakasara ndichiita kunamata  
apa ndaitya kuti kokana  
murume uye atumwa natete  
kuti andiuraye Stanie aizosara  
naani. Ndakabva ndavhenekwa  
nema lights emota yandainge  
ndisina kumboona kuti yainge  
yabva nepi, makabva madzika  
varume vaviri vaiuya

nechekwandainge ndiri zviso  
zvavo ndaisambozviona.

"You are Lisa right."Akadaro  
umwe wevarume vaye.

"Y-y-yesss." Ndakapindura  
ndichiita kudedera ivo  
ndokubva wati,"Follow  
us."ndakabva ndatanga kuteera  
ndichingoti chero ndasvika  
nekuti step yainge yatochinja  
nekuda kwekudedera  
kwandaiita.

"Pinda mumota." Akadaro  
mumwe we varume vaye.

"Noooooooo Lisa usapinde  
noooo." Ndakatoshaya kuziva  
kuti izwi iri rakabva nepi asi  
raive familiar.....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 11\***

<https://chat.whatsapp.com/LTN94ng0CnT4d5g8bkGRNW>

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by \*Cliff and Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 12

"Come in Lisa!Come in."

Akataura zvinyoro nyoro

murume ainge akagara  
mumota imomo chiso chake  
ndaisachiona .

"Nooooooooo, Lisa noooo  
usapinde." Rakasheedzera  
zvekare izwi riya.

Ndakazongonzwa zvave  
zvibhakera zvainge zvave  
kupihwa varume vaviri vaye  
pandakada kucheuka kuti  
ndione kuti chii chainge chave  
kutora nzvimbo handina

kukwanisa kuzocheuka nekuti  
ndakabva ndaiswa kachira pa  
muromo zvese nepamhino  
zvekuti zvakazoitika mberi  
handina kuzozviziva .

Ndakazongopepuka ndave  
mune imwe room yandaive  
ndiri ndega but maive  
makanaka hamo.

"Sir musikana uye amuka."

Rakasheedzera izwi  
pandakacheuka kuti ndione kuti

raibva nepi ndakabva ndaona  
ari musoja. Hana haina  
kuzombogadzikana yainge yave  
kubika manhanga manje.

"Bring her here!!." Rakadavira  
izwi raive nekutyisa mukati  
raibva neche mu room yaive  
pedyo,musoja uye akabva auya  
pandaive ndokunditi ndisimuke  
apa panze painge pave  
kuratidza kuti kwainge  
kwachena hwainge usisiri



husiku. Ndainge ndave  
kuzvibvunza ndega kuti ndainge  
ndauya sei pano?.

Takabva tapinda mu office  
mainge mabva izwi riye  
ndokuona munhu ainge  
akagara pa chair akafuratira.

"Sir we are here?" Akataura  
musoja wandaive naye munhu  
uya ainge akagara pa chair  
akabva atendeudza chair yake,  
kutya kwakabva kwawedzera

apa hana ndainge ndachibatira  
mumaoko nekuda kwekungara  
kwainge kwakaita chiso  
chemunhurume uyu.

"Young man you can take your  
leave." Akadaro murume uye  
we kunyangara pachiso.

Musoja wandainge ndapinda  
naye akabva abuda ini  
ndokusara ndirimo. Makapedza  
nguva muine runyararo

murume uye akangonditarisa  
neziso raityisa.

"What is your name."

Akangoerekana abvunza apa  
ndainge ndakatovarairwa.

"I said what is your name young  
lady."

"Lililili---saaa Moyoo"  
ndakakakama semunhu ane  
chirimi.

"I beg your pardon."

"Lisa Moyo."

"Okay young lady and where  
are you from and how old are  
you?" Ndakabva ndavaudza  
kwandaigara zvese ne makore.

"What were your missions to that house apa aive manheru ne age yako apa uri munhukadzi." Akabvunza murume uye ndakatoshamisika kuti that house yaitaurwa ndeipi ndakabva ndabvunza kuti which house.

"Okay, okay young lady your face is telling me that you are really confused and you know nothing." akadaro murume uye

ndokubva a tora land line  
phone ndokufona achiti,"Bring  
those guys here"

"Are you not hungry?"

Akabvunza murume uya  
ndokubva ndamuudza kuti I  
was fine. Pasina chinguva  
makabva mapinda varume 5  
vainge vakaita kuzvimba zviso  
zvavo vamwe vachitobuda ropa  
mukanwa zvese nemumhino.

Pavarume ava ndakangoziya  
Calvin chete apa ndiye ainge  
akanyanya kukuvara, vainge  
vakasungwa maoko  
nemakumbo.

"Lisa, do you know these men."

"Yes I know that one."

Ndakabva ndanongedzera  
Calvin.

"Do you have any relationship  
naye."

"No, but he was our former garden boy."

"Okay young lady. Varume ava vari 5 vaonekwa ne boys dzangu vachikurwira and that one wawanongedzera ndiye anga akakubata achizama kutiza newe then vamwe 2 vanga vachirova umwe uyo 1 uyo ndiye anga achidzingirira uyo anga akakubata . Tavabvunza zvanga zvichitora



nzvimbo varikungotaura  
zvakasiyana, vese varikuti anga  
akakubata uyo ndiye anga  
achida kukubata chibharo. Iye  
wacho tamubvunza akati anga  
achitoda kukubatsira nekuti  
varume vatatau ava vanga  
vachida kukubata chibharo  
variivo hanzi wanga watumwa  
na tete vako . Umwe murume  
uyo anga achirohwa nevaviri  
ava aramba kuti anozivana

neuyo anga akakutakura asi  
anga akakutakura arikutoti they  
overheard your aunt's plans  
vari vese. Izvezvi nyaya yasarira  
kune anga akakubata vamwe  
vacho tichavasunungura kana  
tete vako vasvika nekuti vaenda  
kunotorwa nguva yawandiudza  
kwaunogara ndabva ndatotuma  
boys dzangu kunovatora.

Pasina chinguva tete vakabva  
vapinda pachiso chavo painge  
pasitorina mufaro apa  
vairatidza kuti vaitya, vakabva  
vanzi vagare pachigaro chaive  
pedyo neni.

"Lisa mwana wehanzvadzi  
yangu waitwei.? Urikutsvagei  
pano." Vakabvunza tete  
vachangogara pasi apo  
pavainge vandiona since nguva

yavainge vapinda vakanga  
vasina kundiona zvakanaka.

"Dzikamai atete mutange  
manzwa nyaya iri pano."

Akadaro murume uye we  
kunyangara pachiso ndokubva  
atsanangurira tete zvese tete  
ndokubva vasimuka zvine  
ukasha mukati vakananga pana  
Calvin ndokutanga kumurova-  
rova vachiti. "Shuwa unoda  
kundikanganisira mwana

wehanzvadzi yangu hupenyu  
hwake here Calvin apa hakazi  
kukutenga mufunge henyu.  
Akada kumbomubata futi  
chibharo ndosaka  
ndakazomudzinga pamba paye  
ndatoona kuti aitozobata  
mwana wehanzvadzi chibharo  
ndisipo." Apa nezvirwere  
zviriko mazuvano  
aitozotapurirwa pasina

chaanoziva zvake." vaitaura  
havo vachinyepedzera kuchema.

"Iiihhh tete kunyepa mukoma  
Calvin havambodaro muri  
kuvanyepera imi ndimi.... "

"Nyarara Lisa hapana  
chaunoziva iwe nekuti pachopazvaida kuitika wainge  
wakarara saka waizozviziva sei.  
Ndakuchitokuudza nhasi

muzukuru wangu ndo main  
reason yandakadzingira Calvin  
pamba paye." Zvese  
zvakataurwa na tete handina  
kumbozvitenda ndakabva  
ndatanga kukakavadzana navo  
ndichivarambira asi hazvina  
kushanda ndakatoona Calvin  
asara ari ega ane chain  
mumaoko nemakumbo vamwe  
vainge vatosunungunurwa.  
Murume uye akabva ati nyaya

yacho iyendeswe ku police,  
patakasvika ku police  
zvakangoitikawo zvichingonzi  
Calvin aida kundibata chibharo  
ndokubva avhariwa ini  
ndakabvunzwa ndikazviramba  
asi vamwe varume vaye  
vakabva vatotsigira kuti chaive  
chokwadi. Mapurisa acho  
akabva atozvitendawo nekuti  
vakabva vagamuchira runhare  
kubva kune mukuru wemasoja



aye. Takabva tanzi tiende hedu  
tizodzoke ku court neMuvhuro  
vhiki racho raitevera.

Tiri munzira kuenda  
ndaingochema kusvika misodzi  
isisabude. Ndakasvika kumba  
ndokutanga ndanotarisa  
hanzvadzi yangu ndikangosvika  
achichema achisheedzera zita  
rangu,paakandiona akazama  
kuda kusimuka kuti

andimhanyire asi zvakaramba  
nekuti ainge achakakuvara  
gumbo..

"Thank God that you are safe  
my sister." Ndomashoko  
akatanga kubuda mumukanwa  
ma Stanie paakandiona .

Ndakabva ndaenda paaive  
ndokumbundirana ndokutanga  
kunyaradzana Stanie akabva  
andiudza kuti tete vaidha kuti  
ndibatwe chibharo nevanhu

vavainge varongana navo  
akabva andiudza kuti that' was  
the reason yaainge  
andifonerera nekuti aida  
kundiudza akatizve akabva  
aisira mukoma Calvin message  
kuti vauye kuzondibatsira.  
Ndakabva ndabatanidza nyaya  
ndikabva ndaona kuti Calvin  
ndiye aiti Lisa noooo usapinde,  
ndakabva ndaudza Stanie kuti  
mukoma Calvin vainge

vasungwa variivo vainge  
vapuhwa mhosva yekuda  
kundibata chibharo. Stanie  
akarwadziwa akabva awedzera  
kuchema .

"Muri panhamo yaaniko  
tichebewo tese." Vakadaro  
tete vachipinda mu room ma  
Stanie mataive vakaita kupeta  
havo maoko.

"Nyangwe mukada kuyedza  
kudii vana va Tafadzwa hamufe

makandikurira ini ndenditori  
two steps ahead pama plans  
enyu ese. Stanie ndatokunzwa  
hangu uchizama kufonera Lisa  
ne message yawaisira Calvin  
ndatoiverenga pawanga warara  
and ndabva ndatoronga maths  
dzangu ndikabuda bho bho.  
Calvin iyeye achafira mujeri  
ndione kuti next time ndiani  
achakubatsirai ndiri kukuudzai  
chokwadi chese nekuti hapana

zvamunombokwanisa kundiita  
uye hamuna wamunomboudza  
nekuti hama dzenyu  
ndedzanguwo dzekwaamai  
venyu hakuchina achiriko  
kusiya kweka mbuya kenyu  
kanoona nhamo kumusha uko.  
Uye hama dzedu dzinoto tenda  
mashoko angu kutodziudza  
kupedza nguva." Vakabva  
vatobuda havo vachisekera

svoto Stanie ndokubva aita  
kusheedzera nehasha achiti

"Muri hanzvadzi yaSatani chete  
how could you do this to us.  
Takanyanyo kukutadzirei."

"Your mother is the trouble  
causer of all these. Anywhere  
you are too young to  
understand this imi  
chingogamuchirai  
kushungurudzwa kwandiri

kukuitai mati madii henyu  
richaora zigumbo iro unenge  
wakufamba uchiti one gumbo  
mutsvairo."

Vakabva vanyatsosekera svoto  
ndokubuda ndokusiya varovera  
door.

Ndakabva ndatarisa gumbo ra  
Stanie ndokuona kuti rainge  
richitowedzera.

Ndakazobudamo ndamusiya



arara ini ndokubva ndano  
refresher apa kuchikoro  
ndainge ndisina kutoenda apa  
ndaitosarira kuzopasa kwangu  
raitove luck. Ndakabva  
ndapinda mu dinning ndokuona  
phone yatete iri on isati  
yalocker ndokuitora ndokuita  
go through ma chats ndokuna  
paive ne number dzainge  
dzakanzi musoja message  
yacho yainge isati yavhurwa asi

ndakakwanisa kuverenga  
painge pakanzi \*She must die  
because. ....\* ndakazeza  
kuivhura .

"Hey wakabatirei phone yangu  
kwakanaka here."

Vakadaro tete vachipinda mu  
dinning ndakabva ndati,"

"Ndanga ndichida kuibvisa pa  
table kuti ndiii....."

Ndakabva ndapihwa zigwati  
padama ndokuwira pasofa

"Hun! Hun what is it again  
wakuvanyanyira mainini ava  
chiiko. Every time pandinongo  
kuonai muri mese unenge  
uchingovarova or kutuka chaiko  
hindava soo. Mwana ave  
kutoshaya rugare mumba  
mavo." Vakadaro bamkuru

vachitopinda apo vaibva ku  
room ya Stanie.

"I once told you to mind your  
business. Iwe urikuda kuti  
ndiregerere munhu angachida  
kutura netukomana twake pa  
phone yangu manje nxiii."

Vakabva vabvuta phone yavo  
mumaoko angu ndokutekaira  
vachibuda mu dining  
bamukuru ndokubva vauya  
vachindisimudza vachida

kuyenda neni ku room kwangu  
ndakabva ndavaudza kuti I was  
okay ndokubva vandisiya ivo  
ndokuteera mukadzi wavo.

Ndakabva ndaenda kunobika  
hangu ndapedza ndakuda  
kunosheedza vana tete kuti  
vadye ndakabva ndanzwa iri  
bopoto yega yega mu bedroom  
mavo ndakabva ndateera  
ndanzwa bamkuru vachiti.

"Ndane makore ndichigara  
newe hausikumbondiitira  
mwana and I believe kuti  
problem iri pauri."

"Hapana anoziva ane problem  
nekuti ini mwana  
ndakambomuita ndichiri  
musikana akazofa hake." ava  
nditete vakadaro bamkuru  
ndokuti, "Ini mwana nditori  
nayewo wandakamitisa  
musikana wangu we kutanga.

Zvisinganetsi ndeizvi handi Lisa mwana wehanzvadzi yako ndinongorara naye akasaita nhumbu ndoziya kuti ndini ndine problem."

"Zvakadhakwa zvauri kutaura izvi ndosaka uchimufarira Lisa iyeye nekuti unokada .

Ndikangoziya kuti marara mese ndinokudzingai semadzingirwo andakaitwavo pano pandakaita mimba."

Ndakabva ndanzwa munhu  
akufamba achiuya ku door  
ndokusimuka ndichifambisa  
ndakananga ku kitchen.

Takazodya lunch hedu ini  
ndokubva ndafunga zvekuenda  
na Stanie kuti anorapwa gumbo  
rake ku hospital nekuti  
zveshuwa raitozoora tete  
vakafara nekuti kuda kwavo  
kunenge kwaitwa. Ndakarara  
ndichatsvaga pandainge



ndakaisa mari yangu iye  
yandainge ndakapiwa  
neshamwari dzangu iri  
yechema ,ndakatsvaga  
ndigotsvaga ndikaishaya.

"Are you looking for this?."

Ndakacheuka ndokuona ari.....

Message yanga yakanzi she  
must die who must die???

Ndiyani akati are you looking  
for this??

Bamukuru kudefender lisa  
always kuri koga here

**\*END OF CHAPTER 12\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by **\*Oxey\***

**\*Chapter 13\***

"Are you looking for this...?"

Pandakacheuka ndakaona ari  
Stanie achigwesha achitopinda  
mandairara ndakabva  
ndatosimukawo  
ndokumhanyira pamusiwo  
paaive kuti ndinomugashira.  
Ndakazvibatsira ndega  
ndokumusumudza  
ndichimugadzika pamubhedha

wangu iye ndokubva  
andigashidza katsapo kaainge  
akatakura.

Ndakakatambira ndokukavhura  
ndikawana mune mari yangu  
yandaitsvaga asi yaiita kunge  
yainge yawedzera  
ndakashamisika kuti  
nepandainge ndakaviga mari  
yangu Stanie ainge akapaziva  
sei uye yainge yawedzera sei?

Ndisati ndambobvunza Stanie  
ndichiri pakati pekuzvidya  
pfungwa Stanie akabva ati.

" Usazvinetsa hako Lisa nyaya  
yemari iyi ihombe ndosaka  
urikuona gumbo rangu  
rakawedzera kukuvara inyaya  
yemari iyi. Zvakaitika ndeizvi ,  
ndaitodzidzira kufamba hangu  
imo mumba umu ndakabva  
ndapfuura nepanhanga pako  
ndokuona tete

vachibvanyangura munogara  
nhumbi dzako vachitaura vega  
vachiti \*asi ndakanyatsomuona  
achiisa mari yake apa asi  
akazoibvisa\* ndakabva  
ndapinda zvishoma nezvishoma  
ndokutora mari yako yaive  
pakati peimwe hembe yako  
yainge yakandirwa pedyo  
nekumusiwo ivo ndofunga  
vainge vasina kuiona. Ndatora  
mari iya ndakabva ndabuda

chinyararire ndave kuda  
kupinda mandinorara ndakabva  
ndadzvanyiwa gumbo rangu  
rakakuvara negonhi gumbo  
iroro ndorainge rasarira  
kupinda. Ndakabva ndaona vari  
tete vainge vandidzvanya apa  
vainge vakandidzvanya  
pachironda chaipo, ndakabva  
ndangovasiya vakadzvanya  
nekuti dai ndakaedza kuri bvisa  
ndaizotokuvara zvakanyanya



uye vaikwanisa kuzobva  
vabvuta chitsapo chemari.  
Hamenno kuti tete  
vakazovarairwa nei ndipo  
pandakazokwanisa kubvisa  
gumbo rangu ndokubva  
ndavhara pamwe nekukiya  
musiwo tete vakabva vatanga  
kusheedzera vachiti ndirikuda  
mari yawatora Stanely .  
Ndakabva ndaviga mari yako  
paivawo neyangu

yandakapihwa yechema ne  
shamwari dzangu .Kubatanidza  
mari kwandaita neyangu  
ndirikuda kuti munotsvaga  
gweta anomiririra nyaya ya  
mukoma Cavy havangapindire  
mujeri nyaya isiri yavo ndoziva  
kuti ishoma mari iyi  
ndichazama kunotora kadhi  
rekubhanga ra baba rina tete  
tobva tanotora mari kubhanga  
kana vasina kuchinja chinja

zvepa kadhi pachu ndoziva kuti  
mune mari chete. Imi  
mangwana moenda kunotaura  
na mukoma Cavy uye nababa  
veshamwari yenyu handi  
ndigweta ndivo vangatoti  
batsira."

Ndakabva ndapererwa apa  
ndaيدا kuendesa Stanie  
kuchipatara nemari iyoyo.  
Ndakatoona kuti zvekuenda

kuchipatara zvaisava  
mupfungwa dzake ini ndakabva  
ndatongosiyanawo nazvo  
ndokubvumirana nezvaainge  
ataura asi kadhi rekubhanga  
ndini ndaifana kuzonoritora  
Stanie aisazozvikunda ne  
gumbo rake raainge ave kunzi  
gumbo mutsvairo natete.

Ndakazonosiya Stanie  
kwaanorara ini ndokudzoka

kana hope hadzina kubata  
ndichifunga zano randaizoita  
kuti nditorere tete kadhi  
rekubhanga rababa vangu.  
Zano ndakazoriwana hangu apa  
hope dzikabva dzazobata.  
Mangwana acho makuseni  
ndakafuma ndikagadzirira  
semunhu aida kuenda  
kuchikoro ndikabva ndaisa  
nhumbi dzekuzochinja mubhegi  
ndokusiya ndagadzirira Stanie

chikafu chaaizodya muswere  
wese ndokubuda ndakapfeka  
uniform. Pandakasvika painge  
pakahwanda ndakabva  
ndachinja uniform ndokupfeka  
hembe ndokubva ndaenda  
kukamba yemapurisa yaive na  
Cavy ndakasvika vakada  
kumbondirambidza vachiti  
ungade kuona munhu aida  
kukubata chibharo here asi  
handina kutendererana

nezvavaitaura ndikavaudza kuti  
handimbofe ndakazvibvuma  
kuti mukoma Cavy vaida  
kundibata chibharo ivo vakabva  
vati madzitare edzimhosva  
ndiwo aizotonga vakabva  
vandibvumidza kumuona.  
Ndave kuda kumupa chikafu  
vakabva vati nditange  
ndambochidya , ndakabva  
ndadya Cavy akazopihwa  
akabva adya . Apedza kudya

ndipo patakazokurukura nhau  
yandaive ndafambira akabva  
abvumirana nazvo zvekuti  
titsvage gweta akabva atiwo  
ane mari yaainge  
akachengetawo ndokubva  
andiudza kwaainge ave kugara  
nepaive nemari yacho .

Takazoparadzana ini  
ndokuenda kwaigara Calvin  
mari ndakanoiwana ndokubva  
ndanoona baba veshamwari



yangu yandaimbotamba nayo  
ndichiri kudzidza ku  
\_boarding\_ .

Ndakavatsanangurira zvese  
zvainge zvakaitika vakabva vati  
vaizomiririra mukoma Cavy  
kana zuva rekutongwa kwe  
mhosva rasvika.

Ndakabva ndavaudza mari  
yandainge ndiinayo yandaida  
kuzovabhadhara vakabva vati

yandiinayo iyo yaitokwana.  
Mupfungwa dzangu kadhi  
rekubhanga ndaitozonotora  
nekuti ndaizoda kunorapisa  
Stanie tisati taenda kumatare  
edzi mhosva pamwe  
aizokwanisawo kupinda kana  
azotenderwa nekuti nemakore  
ake ainge asingabvumirwe  
kupinda munotongwa nyaya.  
Ndakabva ndadzokera kumba  
ndikabva ndaudza Stanie kuti

zvatainge taronga zvainge  
zvabudirira chainge chasara  
kuti mukoma Cavy  
vaizobudirira here kana nyaya  
yave kutongwa nyaya yekadhi  
yakabva yangosiwa yakadaro  
na Stanie asi ini ndaitozoda  
kuritora chete nekuti gumbo ra  
Stanie raisvika pakutozoora  
tete vakafara. Ndakazobuda mu  
gota ma Stanie ndokutanga  
ndanosiya zvinhu zvangu

mandairara ndokutsvaga tete  
mumba ndikavashaya ndakabva  
ndaenda mavairara ndokubva  
ndaona vasimo ndakabva  
ndambotya kutsvaga zvandaida  
asi ndakazongozvishingisa  
nekuti ndaida mari yekurapisa  
hanzvadzi yangu. Ndakabva  
ndatanga kutsvaga pese  
pandaifungira ,ndiri pakati  
pekutsvaga ndakabva ndasanga  
nekamwe katsapo

pandakakavhura ndakaona  
muine mazimari hana yangu  
yakabva yatanga kurova umwe  
moyo uchiti siya umwe uchiti  
tora. Ndakabva ndanyatsoku  
gadzirisa pandainge  
ndabvanyangura ndokubuda  
ndokunoviga mari iya painge  
pasingambo fungirwe naani  
zvake . Ndakazonzwa tete vave  
kutaura panze vachiseka  
ndakabva ndadongorera

ndikaona vakamira nemunhu  
aiita kunge musoja uye ainge  
akanyangara pachiso  
pandakabuda kuti ndiende  
kunonyatsoona ndakabva  
ndasangana na tete pamusuwo  
wekubuda panze ndokubva vati.

"Ahhh Lisa watodzoka  
kuchikoro, wadzoka nguvaiko  
inga nhasi wakurumidza  
chaizvo."

Ndakatoshamisika nematauriro  
akaita tete kuti zvavaiva zvabva  
nepi ndakabva ndangoti.

"Maswera sei." Handina  
kuzomirira mhinduro ndaida  
kumhanyira kunoonza zvaiva  
panze ndave kuda kufamba  
ndakabva ndabatwa ruoko  
ndokunditaudza nekundibvunza  
tunyaya twusina tsarukano  
ndokubva vazondiregedza  
ndokubva vati chienda hako

apa vaitonyatsoziva kuti munhu  
wavainge vainaye anenge  
ayenda.

Panze pegedhi pachu handina  
kuzotombobuda ndakabva  
ndangotenderera pachivanze  
ndokuzodzokera mumba  
ndikaona runhare rwatete  
rwuri patafura rwuchiri  
rwakabaka asi handina  
kumboita shungu narwo nekuti  
ndakatoziva kuti vainge



vazviitira muyedzo ndakabva  
ndangopfuurawo ndichiisiya.

Ave manheru bamkuru vadzoka  
ndakazonzwa vave kunetsana  
tete vachiti kuna bamkuru  
vainge vaba mari yavo handina  
kuda hangu kuzonzwa  
kwavakazosvika vachinetsana  
ndakabva ndaenda kwandairara.  
Mangwana acho ndakafuma  
ndikaita basa rose remumba

semazuva ese ndapedza  
ndakabva ndayenda kuna  
Stanie ndikawana atopedza  
kugadzira sezvo nezuro wacho  
tisati tarara ndainge  
ndamuudza kuti taizoenda  
kuchipatara kuti anorapwa iye  
haana kumboramba. Takabva  
tabuda takapfeka ma uniform  
tese tete havana kana  
kumbobvunza kuti ko Stanie  
ave kutoenda kuchikoro apaora

here?, vakatongosiya  
zvakadaro . Tabuda panze  
takabva tangoonawo motikari  
yaidarika ndokubva taimisa  
ndikabva ndakumbira mutyairi  
aivemo kuti ndaidawo kusvika  
pachipatara akabva atoti  
ndokwaiashandawo . Takasvika  
Stanie akarapwa ndokubva  
tapihwa mushonga  
wandaizopota ndichimuzora  
akabva anzi aizodzoka zvekare

nemusi weMuvhuro kuti  
chiremba azoone kuti raichinja  
here gumbo racho apa nemusi  
weMuvhuro ndipo pataizoenda  
kunyaya yamukoma Cavy.

Muvhuro wacho wakazosvika  
gumbo ra Stanie rainge rave  
kutochinja . Nenguva dza 8.00  
dzemakuseni ndipo paizotanga  
kutongwa nyaya yacho ,  
takabva tamuka tikaenda asi tiri

munzira tete vaingondiudzira  
zvekutaura vachiti ndaizofanira  
kuti Cavy aida kundibata  
chibharo kana ndaida  
kuzoramba ndichigara pamba.  
Stanie ainge ayenda ega  
kuchipatara, tete  
vakazoshamisika kuona  
Mukoma Cavy vachimiririrwa  
ne gweta apa ivo kudivi kwavo  
vainge vasina gweta raiva  
mirira vaifunga kuti mhosva

yaizongopihwa Cavy asi hazvina  
kuzodaro mhosva yakazobatwa  
ine vamwe varume vaya vaya  
vainge vachipomera Cavy  
mhosva. Ndakaita kufara  
ndikanombundira mukoma  
Cavy vose nagweta vaya  
vaivamirira ndakabva ndaita  
kupihwa ziziso natete ndakabva  
ndangoti hameno ikoko chero  
hazvo mukoma vange  
vasunungurwa munhu asina

mhosva. Varume vaye vese  
neshamwari ya Cavy iye yainge  
yave kupomera Cavy mhosva  
vakabva vatosungwa,  
handitozive kuti tete  
vakazondisiya sei isu tainge  
tabva tese kumba.

Ndakazoenda kumba na Cavy  
ndikawana Stanie akandimirira  
pegedhi ndokubva afara  
paakandiona ndiina Cavy  
ndokubva ati.

, "Ndatoziva kuti Mukoma Cavy  
hamuna kuzosungwa nekuti  
tete vauya vakatsamwa  
izvezvi....."

"Izvezvi kuitasei kwacho....."

Takacheuka ndokuona vari .....  
na.....



Aiva ani nani???

Kuchagarika here kumba uku  
pakati paLisa naTete mukoma  
Cavy zvavasunungurwa

Tobatana chikamu chinotevera

**\*END OF CHAPTER 13\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by **\*Oxey\***

## Chapter 14

Patakacheuka takabva taona  
vari tete nemurume wavaiita  
naye zvemabhero  
vachitobudawo muggedhi vachiti,  
"Iwe Stanley izvezvi kuitasei

kwacho. Tipindirei muggedhi uko."

Mukoma Cavy vakabva vada kukwazisa tete vakabva vagashirwa nembama ndokubva vanzi, "Iwewe ndakakudzinga pano kuti uve kure nevana vehanzvadzi yangu asi zvese izvozvo hauzvione unoramba ungori pikerere navo .Handidi kukuona pano kana kukuona pedyo na Lisa

kana Stanie siyana navo  
wanzwa unonyepedzera kuve  
mutsvene asi hausi  
tichasangana kumberi uko  
\_haundikuriri pahondo iwe  
chana chazuro."\_ Mukoma  
Cavy hapana chavakataura  
havo vakabva vangotioneka  
ndokuenda tete vakasara  
vachitotaura nyaya nemurume  
uya vachiseka ini na Stanie

takabva tapinda muggedhi

Stanie ndokubva ati.

"Asi nhai sisi Lisa ko nei

mukoma Cavy vasina kudzosera

tete pavavapa mbama iye.

Ndinotoshaya chavarohwerwa

ini tete vanozonyanya hutsinye

wacho ahhh. Nditete vedu

havo asi chero vakanzi husiku

vanobuda handirambi ini."

"Stanie hausi kuona kuti tete

varipakutsvagira mukoma Cavy

mhosva yekuti vasungwe here?  
Zvimwe dai vadzoserana tete  
vaibva vatotsvaga nyaya ipapo  
vachiti andirova zvimwe  
ndezevekusiyana nazvo. Tete  
vakurwadziwa nokuti mkoma  
vatinunura zvakawanda pose  
tete pavakuda kuti wisira pasi.  
Zvisinei wanzii kwawaenda  
kwaChiremba?"

"Vangoti riri kuchinja. Tete  
vachashamisika kuona pasisina

ronda, tarisai muone ndave  
kutogona kufamba ndega  
ndisingabatirire zvinhu. Asi  
chinhu chimwe chete chiri  
kundishungurudza nyaya  
yechikoro vahanzvadzi izvezvi  
pandichatanga kuenda  
kuchikoro ndichasvika wamwe  
vavemberi ini ndoramba ndiri  
weshure asi ndinotenda kuti  
Mwari achatirwira chete."



Takabva tapinda mumba hedu  
tete vakabva vati nyaa-aa  
varipo panze ipapo ini na Stanie  
tikambokurukura dzeupenyu  
tete vakazoerekana vapinda  
vachindipopotera kuti Cavy  
ainge akazotsvaga Gweta kupi  
iye ainge ari muchitokisi  
vakabva vati hakuna mumwe  
ainge azviita kunze kwangu  
handina kumbo vadaira zvangu  
ndakaona Stanie avekuita

kupupa nehasha ndikaziva kuti  
aida kutopindura ndokubva  
ndangomukwenya kwenya  
nekuti tete kutozomudzimbira  
gumbo rake rainge rave kupora  
ivo vakatozviona havo  
ndokubva vaenda kwavanorara.  
Waitove mugariro kuti ndini  
ndaibika masikati kana ndiripo  
zvese nemanheru  
acho,ndakazoparadzana na  
Stanie ini ndakunobika iye

ndokubva asara achiona TV  
hake . Ndapedza kubika  
takadya tiri vaviri na Stanie,  
tete havana kumbouya  
pandakavasheedza . Zuva rave  
kunovira tainge takatogara  
hedu panze na Stanie  
ndokuona gedhi richivhurwa  
takashamisika kuona \_senior  
lady\_ we kuchikoro kwedu  
vachipinda takabva taenda  
kunovatambira tichitodzokera

navo panze pavainge vabva  
nekuti wakazoonekwa natete  
yaitoita imwe nyaya.

Takakwazisana navo ndokubva  
vatibvunza chikonzero chaita  
kuti tisauye kuchikoro Stanie  
akabva avati titaure  
tichitofamba tichivaperekedza .

Takavaudza zvaikonzeresa  
vakaita sevachachema ndega  
ndakatoona kuti mukadzi  
mukuru abatwa batwa apa

nekuti misodzi yainge  
yatojenga mumaziso avo  
vakazoigama nekatauro kadiki  
kavaive nako. Vakabva vatiti  
neSvondo yaitevera taifanira  
kuzouya kucheche kwavo  
tikavaudza kuti taizouya  
vakabva vaita kuti komekedza.

Takazoparadzana navo isu  
ndokuenda kumba hedu na  
Stanie tikasvika shasha yakaita

kumira pagedhe ichiita kupupa  
nehasha

"Mamaenda kupi  
hee,mamaendepi izvezvi poto  
yawasiya iripa moto yatsva  
nyama kuita tsito chairo  
mamaendepi ndiudzei?"

Hana yangu yakarova  
pandakanzwa nezve kutsva  
kwepoto ndainge ndazviparira  
shuwa kukanganwa kuti  
ndainge ndasiya poto

yemuriwo ichikwata asi ivo tete  
vaivemo mumba macho kuti  
vainge vatadza kunzwa kuti  
pane chiri kutsva here.

"Tataenda kumafura mhupo."

Akapindura Stanie iko  
kupindura aikugona isu ana Lisa  
chipo chekutura tainge tisina  
vahanzvadzi vangu vainge  
vakachipiwa.

"Kumafura mhupo kupi  
kwamamaenda panze pemba

hapana mhupo inofura here.  
Kana mamaenda kunoono chi  
Cavy chenyu ndichazvibata  
ndigozvivharisa." Vakadaro tete,  
Stanie ndokubva avapindura  
ndokuti,"Mhupo yepamba  
haifuri inotouraya  
yekwatataenda ndoisina  
chipomherwa . Nyangwe iye  
Cavy wacho tikamuona  
mozotidii,kana iyo poto yamuri  
kuti yatsva asi manga



musingainzwe payatanga  
kutsva here kuzonzwa kutsva  
kwayo ratsito munozviitisa tete  
imi maguta kunyarwa manzwa  
ini handisi Lisa kwete ini  
ndinotokupindurai  
ndichikuonesai pamatadza  
nekuti mukasaoneswa  
munotozofunga kuti zvese  
zvamunoita zvakanaka kwete  
hazvina atete ivai nemoyo  
wakanaka tiri vana vehanzvadzi

yenyu isu hatisi vatorwa isu ini  
ndiri kutokuverengerai hangu  
\_izuva rimwe zvaro\_....."

Haana kuzopedza Stanie akabva  
agamwa natete ndokunzi,"Iwe  
chaiye Stanley mwana  
wazurouno kuda kundidzidzisa  
kuve nemoyo wakanaka,  
uyezeve ini handibate chinhu  
chandisina kutanga kuita  
munhu anopedza zvinhu zvake  
saka zvekubata mapoto abikwa

nevamwe kwete. Nhasi  
muchadya izvozvo."

"Makuda kundituma kuita  
zvandisingade manje atete  
mave kuenderera  
semupendero manje." Akadaro  
Stanie

"Unondiitasei iwewe ne gumbo  
mutsvairo rako iro heee." tete  
vakapindura Stanie ndokubva  
afamba achikamhina achipinda  
mugedhi tete vakabva

vanhonga chidanda chaive  
mumaruva epanze pegedhi  
ndokubva vada kunorova  
gumbo ra Stanie raive  
rakakuwara iye ainge asiri  
kuzviona ndakabva  
ndanomudzivirira ndokubva  
ndarohwa mumusoro ndiri ini.

Ndakazopatika ndakarara  
pamakumbo aStanie apa aiita  
kuchema zvaisiririsa kumeso

kwake kuchiratidza kuti munhu  
ainge anzwa nekuchema nekuti  
misodzi yainge ichioneka  
kuomerera apa ainge  
avekuchema asisabudise  
misodzi. Stanie paakaona kuti  
ndainge ndasvinura akaratidza  
kufara ini pandakada kuti  
ndiedze kusimudza musoro  
ndakabva ndanzwa kurwadziwa  
apa uchiita kakurema apa

kunze kwainge kwatosviba tiri  
panze na Stanie

"Hamusi kurwadziwa here sis  
Lisa?." Akabvunza Stanie  
pandakada kuti ndizame  
kudaira ndakabva ndanzwa  
kakutemerera kaiitira padhuze  
ne ziso ndokubva ndaramba  
ndakanyarara, Stanie ndokubva  
adzokorora zvekare achibvunza  
kuti, "Murikunzwa sei sis Lisa?"

"Ndirikurwadziva Stanie,  
musoro wangu uri kurema apa  
urikuita kutemerera nechepa  
ziso. Ko nei tiri panze?"

"Zvakaomawo vahanzvadzi,  
tete pavaona kuti vakurovai  
ndokubva mati zii-iii vabva  
vatofamba kupinda mumba  
vachitozvidhonza havo saka ini  
ndazama kukusimudzai  
ndatadza ,kuti ndikuberekei  
ndanga ndichitotadza apa

manga mave kubuda ropa  
pamarohwa. Ndavekuda  
kunotora mvura mumba kuti  
ndikugezei tete vabva vakiya  
musiwo ndikashaya pekupinda  
napo ndatozobvisa hembe  
yangu yeku musoro ndikakuisai  
panga pachibuda ropa. Kuti  
tizopinde muno ndaiita  
zvekutokuzvuvai kuti tisarambe  
tiri panze pegedhi ndizvo zvega  
zvandatokwanisawo kuita



ndinovimba kuti hamuna  
kukuzvuka pandakuzvuvai,apa  
takatomirira bamkuru  
pavanouya tobva tapindawo  
mumba nekuti havasati vauya  
apa musuwo uchiri wakakiiwa."

Ndakashaya kana chekupindura  
maererano nezvainge  
zvataurwa na Stanie  
chandakakwanisa kuita  
panguva iyi kupfugama  
nemabvi angu ndakatarisa

mudenga ndokutanga kuchema  
ndichiti,

\*"Ishe Jesu makaenda kudenga  
kunotigadzirira musha  
wekugara mukasiya  
mativimbisa kuti muchauya  
motitora moenda nesu  
kumusha haingachisvika here  
nguva yacho yekuti muchititora  
ishe zvepasi rino  
zvatiremera ,zvedzinza ne rudzi  
urwu zvatiramba ishe inzwaiwo

mazwi edu tiri nherera dzisina  
anocheuka tiri vana venyu ishe  
tinzweiwo. Tave  
kungodzungaira ishe chiuyai  
mutitore zvedu tiuye  
kwamuri."\* Stanie akabva auya  
pandainge ndakapfugama  
ndokubva atanga  
kundinyararidza  
ndakazongoona chiedza chaiva  
nechekuimba yaigara Spike  
imbwa ya Stanie. Chiedza ichi

chainge chakaita kutivheneka  
ndaisaona chiso ndaingoona  
kuti anenge munhu ainge  
akamira akafuratira  
paakazoticheukira  
ndopandakaona kuti vaive amai  
vangu vaichema  
pandakasheedzera zita ravo  
ndichisimuka kuenda kwavaive  
vakabva vanyangarika zvese izvi  
Stanie aisambozviona nekuti

akatoratidza kushamisika  
nezvandakaita ndokubva ati,  
"Amai vacho varikupi sisi Lisa,  
varikupi amai vandisiri  
kumboonawo varipi??." Akabva  
atanga kutochemawo  
Stanie ,ndakatozoonza kuti  
kuchema kwaive kusina ndima  
ndokubva tanyaradzana  
nehanzvadzi yangu. Takagara  
tigogara zvekukanganwa panze  
musuwo hauna kuvhurwa uye

bamkuru havana  
kuuyawo ,takatozosvika pa  
kubatwa nehope takagara  
pamusuwo. Ndakatozomuka  
ave makuseni-seni kachando  
ndokakatondimutsa ndakabva  
ndagara zvangu Stanie aive  
akarara zvake,  
ndakazombosimuka ndichienda  
pandainge ndaona amai vangu  
vakamira husiku hwapfuura

ndokusvika ndokumirapo  
ndichiti,

"Nhai amai hamungadzoke  
here kechipiri mutaurewo neni  
mwana wenyu ,hamunzwevo  
kuchema kwedu here amai,  
hamuonewo kutambura kwatiri  
kuita here amai nababa. Honai  
isu vana venyu tavekuitwa  
nhapwa pamusha wamakasiya  
matigadzirira tave kuonekwa  
sevatorwa pamusha pedu amai

na baba. Ndinoziya kuti kutisiya  
kwamakatiita pasina  
ruonekedzo inguva yaive  
yakwana asi kamuendero  
kamakaita handikanzwisise  
amai nababa ndinoziva kuti  
aripo akakonzeresa nguva  
ndiyo ichiripo hayo zvichabuda  
hazvo nekuti chinorova  
imombe mhosva hairovi.  
Chandinongo kumbira parizvino



ndechekuti inzwaiwo kuchema  
kwedu kwanyanya a....."

"Lisa urikundiitira ruzha ne  
rungwanani rwuno apa  
wakamira pedyo  
nemandinorara enda unotaura  
nezvipoko zvako kure uko.  
Urikunditadzisa kurara  
zvakanaka, nyangwe ukachema  
misodzi yeropa zvakadii  
vakaenda vakaenda  
havachadzoka." Vakadaro tete

apo vainge vakavhura hwindo  
remavairara raive pedyo  
nepandainge ndakamira  
handina kuvadaira  
ndakangoramba ndakavatarisa  
zvekuti vakazosvika pa kuti,  
"Usandivhurira maziziso ako  
arikuita kunge ezizi kudaro,  
kuita kunge uchatondidya  
kudaro."

"Kukudyai kuti ndagova muroyi  
here?" Aya mashoko

akangoerekana abuda ega  
mumukanwa mangu ivo  
ndokubva vati "Wadzoka waita  
kure dai uripedyo ndakuvhara  
nembama wakuda kutodza  
hunhu hwaStanie manje  
muchakorera panze ipapo."  
Vakabva vatovhara hwindo  
ravo ndakabva ndadzokera  
kwaiva naStanie ndokuwana  
atomuka.

"Nhai sisi Lisa takatorara pano  
shuwa asi bamkuru havana  
kuuya kani nezuro manheru."

"Havana ava, dai vakauya  
takavanzwa nekuti tainge  
takarara pamusuwo tese."

Ndakapindura iye ndokubva  
anyarara hake takagara panze  
kusvika zuva rabuda .

Ave masikati Stanie akabva ati  
tiende hedu kwamukoma Cavy

nekuti nzara yainge  
yorova ,tatove pagedhi kubuda  
tete vakabva vavhura musuwo  
ndokutisheedza Stanie akati  
ainge asiri kudzokera ainge  
atobhoikana ini ndakabva  
ndamuti tidzokere iye akabva  
asara akamira ini ndokuenda .  
Ndichisvika tete vakabva vati  
chikafu chedu vainge vaisa  
patafura ndokubva ndaudza  
Stanie tikabva tapinda mumba

kwaingove kungoendawo asi  
ndainge ndisina chokwadi kuti  
chaive chikafu kwacho here.

Takapinda nekungonanga  
patafura ndokuwana pane  
mandiro maviri ainge  
akavharwa painezvee mvura  
yekugeza maoko nezvinwiwa  
zvaivepowo ndakatomboramba  
ndakatarisa patafura  
ndichizvibvunza kuti ndiri  
kuona here kana kuti ndairota .

Stanie ndiye akabva atanga  
kuvhura ndakashamisika kuona  
muine sadza nenyama iye  
yainge yatsva tete vakabva  
vasekera svoto ndokubva vati...

"Muve nekudya kwakanaka  
mapedza munogadzira mu  
kitchen umo." Stanie akabva  
atora sadza rainge riri mundiro  
yake ndokubva atema tete  
mumusoro mavo pavakada  
kupopota vachiuya kwaari

wakabva watemwa kumeso  
nenyama yakatsva havana kuda  
kuregedza kupopota ndokubva  
wamwaiwa zvinwiwa zvaive  
patafura mumusoro zvikabva  
zvadzika ne kumeso zvekuti  
vainge vasisaone Stanie  
ndokubva ati , "Sisi Lisa budisai  
munhu panze ini pangu  
ndapedza. Vabudisei panze  
tione vamboona kuti  
panorwadza sei kugara nhasi



vanorarapo."Zviya zvekuti  
ndinotya tete ndakazvisiya  
ndokubva ndatanga kuvapusha  
ndichivabudisa panze ko  
vaigondiitei ivo vainge  
vasisaone. Ndakabva  
ndavabudisa panze ndokukiya  
gonhi , Stanie akabva akamhina  
achinopinda mu kitchen  
ndakabva ndamuteera  
ndikavika achigudubura  
mapoto achitsvaga chikafu.

Takazodya ndokugadzira mu  
kitchen ndokubva tanyatso  
kumbozorora takagara muimba  
yekutandarira tichiona TV seni  
ndainge ndavanenguva zhinji  
ndisingaione nekuda  
kwekushaya mukana wacho.  
Hope dzakatozondibata  
ndikapepuka pamusuwo  
pachigogodzwa apa Stanie  
aitozvinzwa hake asingadaire  
ndakabva ndabvunza kuti

ndiani tete ndokubva  
wati,"Ndini tete vako Lisa  
ndivhurireiwo musuwo kuri  
kunaya."

"Endai mumba ma Spike  
hamunaye umo mutibvire  
pamusuwo apo muri kutiira  
ruzha." Akapindura Stanie .....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 14\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by Oxey

## Chapter 15

Musi uyu mvura yakaita kunaya  
zvekuti mamwe mabhiriji  
akatozara chaiko ndakabva  
ndasimuka ndokusiya Stanie ari  
ega achiona TV ini ndokuenda  
kumbonodongorera tete  
ndokuona vakamira muzasi  
megaraji vakaita kuti tototo-oo  
vave kuratidza kusiririsa ,shuwa

kana uchiitira munhu chinhu  
zvinenge zvichinakidza, wave  
kuitirwavo ndopaunoona  
kurwadza kwazvo ndakabva  
ndabvapo hangu ndokuenda  
kwaive naStanie uyo airatidza  
kuti hapana kana zvaari  
kutombofunga hake pfungwa  
dzese dzaive ku TV ini ndainge  
ndave kuzvidya pfungwa  
ndiriini ndichifunga kuti  
paizopindira tete mumba

vaizotiitei . Ndakazovarairwa  
ndakatarisa mufananidzo  
waamai vangu waive kumadziro  
ndokuona sevaidonedza  
misodzi ndakaita kuvhunduka  
ndichisimuka ndakananga  
pamufanidzo uye ndichida  
kunyatsoona kuti zvechokwadi  
vaibudisa musodzi here kana  
kuti zvinhu zvaive mupfungwa  
dzangu. Ndakasvika  
ndokuturunura mufananidzo

uya ndokuramba ndakauyeve  
ndangariro dzezvataitirwa  
naamai vangu vachiri vapenyu  
dzakabva dzauya zvese  
nemufaro waive mumhuri  
medu.

Ndakaramba ndakayeve  
mufananidzo  
ndakazovhundutswa nemheni  
yakapenya ndokubva  
ndadonhedza pasi rikabva



rapwanyika sezvo raive riri mu  
\_picture frame\_ .

"Sis Lisa chave chiizve  
mapwanya \_picture frame\_ iri  
chirudzii apa mave kuchema  
futi. Kuchema hakuna ndima  
vahanzvadzi ndosaka tete  
vachizokutisai yese yese  
munonyanya kuzochema  
kwacho ,hongu amai nababa  
vakatisiya uye zvinhu

zvakarwadza imi neni parizvino  
ngatirwirei hupenyu hwedu  
tirwisane nevavengi manje  
mukangoti pano neapo  
mochema murikufadza vavengi  
vahanzvadzi vanenge vachitoti  
zvavo zvirikuita gamuchirai kuti  
baba naamai vakatisiya titange  
humwe hupenyu hutsva .  
Kuchema munochema asi  
kwete kuzochemera pamberi  
pemuvengi munenge

muchitomupa mukana  
wekuramba achikurwadzisai  
muri kuzvinyanya vahanzvadzi  
changamukai changamukai  
tirwise vavengi."

Akabva anhonga magirazi aive  
apwanyika pwanyika  
ndokunomarasa mubhini  
raigara mu kitchen iro raipota  
richiraswa kupera kwe zuva.  
Ndakabva ndasara ndakagara  
ndichizeya mashoko ainge

ataurwa naStanie kuti aisava  
ekunyepa chaive chokwadi  
hacho kuti ndaitopa tete  
mukana wekundishaisa mufaro  
ndakabva ndazviudza kuti  
ndaitofanira kurwira hupenyu  
hwangu nekuti ndikapusa  
bamkuru vaigona kuzondibata  
vondipa mwana sezvo vaive  
vasina matyira uye zvandaisada  
ndaifanira kuudza tete kuti izvi  
handidi kwete kungobvumira

zvese zvese zvandainge  
ndakaitwa zvainge zvakakwana  
yainge yave nguva yangu  
yekumbovaonesha kuti  
vasashandisa mukana wekuti  
ndakafirwa nevabereki  
vondiitisa yese yese nekuti  
ndivo vainge vakatisiirwa . Dai  
amai vangu vaivevo nehama  
taimbobva tomboendako asi  
vaive vasina. Hama yavo vaive  
amai vavo nyakutumbura avo

vainge vave kugara kunerimwe  
purazi ravainge vakatengerwa  
na baba vangu asi mushure  
mekufa kwababa vangu  
ndakazoita zvekunzwa  
nemakuhwa kuti rainge  
raparadzwa purazi iroro apa  
nguva nemukana wekuendako  
ndainge ndisina nekuti ndaive  
pahunhapwa asi ndakazviudza  
kuti ambuya vangu ndaifanira  
kuzovatsvaga nokuti ndivo vega

hama yaive yaamai vangu  
yandaikwanisa kutoona.

Amai vangu vaive variivo vega  
mumba mavo baba vainge  
vasina amai vavo vainge vakaita  
zvekupiwa pamuviri nemurume  
akaramba nhumbu yake ivo  
mbuya ndokubva vadzingwa  
nehama dzavo vakazozvara  
nekuzvichengetera mwana  
wavo vega anova ndiye amai  
vangu. Stanie paakadzoka

ndakabva ndamuudza kuti  
neMugovera waitevera  
taifanira kunomboona kuti  
mbuya vaive vachiriko here  
kupurazi kwavaigara haana  
kupokana nazvo hake asi  
takawirirana kuti tete  
vaisafanira kuzviziva.

Mvura yakazomira kunaya  
hayo kazuva ndokubva



kabudirira asi raive  
ravekutonyura.

Ndakanodongorera tete  
ndokuona vakagara paisvika  
zuva ndofunga vaidira kuti  
vaome pavakandiona kuti  
ndaivadongorera nepahwindo  
vakabva vasimuka ndokuuya  
kwandiri vachidemba demba

"Lisa mwana wehanzvadzi  
yangu ndiregerewo pazvose  
zvandakakutadzira

ndivhurirewo hako musuwo  
ndirongedze twangu ndiende  
ndikusiyei murugare  
nehanzvadzi yako."

Ndakaramba ndakavatarisa  
ndichizvibvunza kuti mai iyi  
yainge yazoita moyo wakadai  
zvarinhi kana iri mvura  
yavanaya yaiita kuti vataure  
mashoko akadai panguva iyi  
yaive yavanaya zvechokwadi.  
Handina kumbova pindura

zvangu ndakabva ndavhara  
hwindo ivo ndokutanga kuri  
rova rova vachisheedzera zita  
rangu ndakabva ndatobvapo  
ndokuenda kunogadzira kudya  
kwamanheru. Ndapedza kubika  
takabva tadya bamkuru kana  
kumbouya ndakatoshaya kuziva  
kuti vainge vakaendepi  
kusabatika pamba kwemazuva  
maviri kudaro. Musi uyu tete  
vakarara panze nenzara yavo

ndofunga vakanyatsoona  
kurwadza kwazvo rega zvizonzi  
itira munhu zvaunoda  
kuzoitirwavo. Ndakabva  
ndafunga mashoko avainge  
vachida kundinyengedza nawo  
kuti ndivavhurire musuwo  
vaifunga kuti ndichazviterera  
asi kwete moyo wainge  
watotendera kuti nditombo  
varwadzisewo. Mangwana acho  
makuseni ndakafuma kugadzira

gadzira mumba uye taida  
kuenda kuchikoro, tapedza  
kugadzira zvese Stanie akabva  
adongorera panze nepa  
mahwindo achitarisa kuti tete  
vaivepi ndokuona vakagara  
pamusuwo isu takabva taenda  
kunobuda nemusuwo waive ku  
kitchen ndokusiya takiya  
zvekare . Pavakationa tave  
kubudikira kuseri  
vakashamisika ndokubva

vasimuka vachiuya kwataive  
ndokupfugama pamberi  
paStanie vachichema  
vachikumbira ruregerero, Stan  
akabva amira akati mazviona  
kaa zvamunoita kuti  
zvinorwadza sei tete vakabva  
vapfira mate pasi vakati  
ndapfidza handichazvipamhe  
futi. Stan akabva abuditsa  
makey ndikanzwa kusvotekana  
kuti avanzwira tsitsi zvakadii

ndaيدا vawedzere kupfidza ini.

"Musazvipamhe futi

zvamakaita" akadaro tete

vakati (I promise)

handizvipamhi futi..ndokubva

Stan atanga kufamba

ndikamutevera. Tete vakabva

vananga kumusuwu

tichingobuda gedhe Stan

ndobva atanga kuseka

ndokubva ndati ukusekei

akanditi ndapa tete makey asiri

ekupinda mumba akati  
mofunga pane pandaivanzwira  
tsitsi nemoyo wavo here  
ndikabva ndafara ndichiti  
shuwa ndandakutsamwira  
ndoda vapfidze tete,  
tirimunzira takasangana  
nemurume waiita natete  
zvemabhero ndofunga vainge  
vave kufambidzana chete  
nekuti kumba ainge asisabve



akabva atiridzira huta hatina  
kumbomucheuka aive mumota.

Handina kumbodzidza  
zvakanaka musi uyu nekuti  
zvese zvaidzidziswa hapana  
chaipinda nekuti ndainge  
ndakanyanyo kusarira vamwe  
vatove kumberi nekudzidza.  
Vadzidzisi vese waitidzidzisa  
vaiti apedza kuti dzidzisa ave  
kubuda aibva andisheedza

ondibvunza chikonzero  
chandairegerera kuuya  
kuchikoro vamwe ndivo  
vaitondipopotera vachiti  
ndaisada chikoro . Pavese  
vandibvunza hapana  
wandaimboudza chikonzero  
\_senior lady\_ nemukuru  
wechikoro ndivo vega  
vaingozviziva kuti ndaigara  
hupenyu hweunhapwa  
kungoudza munhu wese wese

ndaiona zvisingandiitire vamwe  
vaitozotora mukana wekuti  
kumba ndaiitwa nhapwa  
kuchikoro vozondiita saizvozvo  
zvekare. Nguva dzekuenda  
kumba dzaStanie dzainge  
dzakwana sezvo taibuda  
pakasiyana akabva auya  
mukirasi yandaidzidza  
achindiudza kuti kana ndave  
kuenda kumba ndizopfuura  
ndichimutora mu \_library\_ umo

maaienda kunonyora  
zvaidzidzwa nevamwe mazuva  
ainge asingaende kuchikoro.

Nguva dzekuzoenda kumba  
dzakazokwana ndikanotora  
Stanie ndokuenda kumba  
takasvika tete vave mumba  
tikashaya kuziva kuti zvaive  
zvambofamba sei Stanie haana  
kumbovakwazisa akabva  
ananga kwaairara ini  
ndakavakwazisa havana

kumbopindura vakabva vatanga  
kurotomoka vega vachiti.

"Maifunga kuti makangwara  
kaa mukandisiira makiyi asiri  
epamusiwo manje ndachekesa  
anguwo makiyi ndikapinda  
mumba asi yangu nyaya  
haiperere ipapo ndikuda  
kukuratidzai kuti ndiri mwana  
wekwaMoyo chaiye." Ndakabva  
ndafamba ndokunozvivharira  
mandairara ndokukiya musuwo

ndaيدا kunyora zvainge  
zvakaيتwa nevamwe pandainge  
ndisipo. Tete vakazouya  
vachigogodza musuwo handina  
kumbovadaira ndakaramba  
ndichiita zvandaiita vakasvika  
pakuzoregera vega  
ndikazonzwa zii.

Ndakatozobuda ndega ndave  
kunobika hangu nekuti kudya  
zvabikwa na tete kwaive  
kutsvaga kufa zvako ivo

ndakatopfuura vakagara  
muimba yekutandarira havo  
ndokubva ndaenda kunobika  
asi ndaingonzwa kutya kuti  
zvimwe vaizouya  
vachindivhiringa nekuda  
kwekuvabudisa kwandainge  
ndakavaita panze asi havana  
kutombouya havo Stanie ndiye  
akatouya achitsvaga chikafu  
ndokubva anditi mukoma Cavy  
vainge vandimhorosa apo ainge

afonerana navo ,akabva  
andibvunza kana ndaive  
neruzivo rwekuti tete vainge  
vapinda sei mumba,  
ndikamuudza ndokubva ati  
kudzikama kwavainge vakaita  
pane zvavaironga chete  
ndakabva ndangomuti hameno  
taizozviona . Ndakapedza  
kubika ndokunodya tete  
hapana kana zvavakambotaura  
havo vakadya vakanyarara



ndokubva vapedza . Murume  
wavo akabva atouyawo  
tatopedza kudya ini ndainge  
ndave kugadzira mu kitchen  
tete vaenda kwavanorara,  
Stanie akagara achiona TV.  
Bamkuru pavakauya vakabva  
vapinda mu kitchen ndokubva  
vanditekenyedza  
nechepamusoro pechiuno  
zvekuti ndakaita kuvhunduka  
ndokubva ndavapa mbama

padama yakaita kunzwika  
nekuti maoko angu aive  
manyoro pavakada kuti  
vandidzosere ruoko rwavo  
rwakabva rwabatwa ndokuona  
ari Stanie avabata hapana  
chavakazoita vakabva  
vangovhizura ruoko rwa Stanie  
ndokubva vasiyana ivo  
ndokubuda. Stanie akabva  
asara achindibvunza zvainge  
zvaitika ndikamutsanangurira

akabva aita kunzwa hasha  
ndokubva ati,"Ungwarire Lisa  
vangatokubata ukaita kamimba  
ne kuchikoro hauzomboenda  
kana mufaro chaiwo unenge  
usisina pakadaro neupenyu  
unenge watokanganisirwa. Inga  
vanopenga chaizvo bamkuru  
vako ava kunyepedzera  
kukufaira kwese uku ndizvo  
zvavanenge vachironga havo  
nemukadzi wavo, zvisinei

chirega ndikubatsirei  
tinokurumidza kurara." Takabva  
tabatsirana nehanzvadzi  
ndokuzonorara tapedza zvese.  
Mangwana ndakaenda  
kuchikoro Stanie akati ndisiye  
ndisina kugadzira mumba tete  
ravo ravaiswera vachizoita  
nderei ndakabva ndasiyawo  
zvakadaro ndokubuda ivo  
vakazviona hapana  
chavakataura havo.

Mazuva akafambidzana  
Mugovera wataida kuzoenda  
kwaambuya wakasvika  
tikaenda tete tisina  
kumbovaudza kwataienda  
takangobuda mumba  
chinyararire ndokuenda mari  
yebhazi taive nayo hedu.  
Takasvika papurazi pachos  
pataiziva kuti ndopaigara  
mbuya vangu

pasisacharatidzike imba  
ichiratidza kuti yainge yakatsva  
takatendererapo pachiratidza  
kuti hapana kana tsoka  
yemunhu. Takabva taenda  
padzimba dzaivevo pedyo  
ndokunobvunza vakatiudza kuti  
chembere yaigara papurazi  
yainge yakatsvira mumba  
ikaendeswa kuchipatara saka  
kuzobvawo ipapo havana  
kuzoziva kuti vainge

vakazoendepi. Takavabvunza  
zvainge zvakonzeresa moto  
wacho vakati vaingonzwavo  
nemakuhwa kuti hama  
dzemukwasha wavo  
ndodzingave dzakakonzeresa  
nekuti dzaida kutorera ambuya  
purazi dzikarambirwa  
takavabvunza kuti mukuwasha  
upi vakabva vati murume ainge  
akaroora mwanasikana wavo.  
Takazobvapo ndokuenda

kuchipatara kwacho kwaive  
kwakanzi vakaendeswa  
tikasvika ndokuudzwa kuti  
vainge vakangorapawo ambuya  
pavakangopora ndokubva  
vaendawo tave kubuda pagedhi  
rechipatara umwe mukadzi  
wechikuru akabva atimisa  
airatidza kuti munhu aitsvaira  
tsvaira pachipatara ipapa ndiye  
akazotiudza kwaive naambuya  
vedu asi akabva atiti aitanga



azovabvunza kuti shuwa vaive  
ne vazukuru vakaita sesu here  
nekuti hanzi vainge vasingade  
kuziikanwa kwavaive akabva  
atiti aizonovaona pakati pevhiki  
saka taifanira kuzodzoka ne  
Mugovera waitevera. Hatina  
hedu kupikisana nezvakawanda  
takabva taenda asi mupfungwa  
ndainge ndonetsekana kuti  
angave akapisa purazi  
raambuya vangu ndiani

pahama dza baba vangu nokuti  
ndivo vega vaive mukwasha  
wavo. Takatozosvika kumba  
ave manheru ndokuwana panze  
pakazara mota dzaisvika  
kushanu chaidzo ,takapinda  
mumba ndokutambirwa  
nehama dza baba dzaive  
dzakagara muimba  
yekutandarira ndakatoshaya  
kuziva kuti chii chaitora  
nzvimbo asi tete ndakavatsvaga

ndikavashaya ,bamkuru ndivo  
vaichema vachinyaradzwa  
nemwana wemukoma wababa  
vangu..... ..

**\*END OF CHAPTER 15\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by **\*Oxey\***

Chapter 16

Takabva tapinda  
takadungamidzana na Stanie,  
vanhu vese pavakationa  
vakabva vacheukira kwataive  
zviso zvavo vese zvisina mufaro .  
Takabva tanokwazisa vese  
vaivemo vamwe ndovaidaira  
nemoyo wese vamwe vaibva  
vatoita kuti finyamira nezviso

zvavo ndakabva ndatoshaya  
kuziva zvaitora nzvimbo  
takabva taenda kunomhorosa  
mwana va bamkuru uyo  
ainyaradza bamkuru murume  
waTete. Bamkuru murume  
watete vakabva vaita sevaida  
kundirova Stanie ndokubva  
asvika ndokubata ruoko rwavo  
ndokuti, "Zivai pekugumira  
pamave kuda kutambira apa  
tinobudisirana mapanga."

"Murukumuona mwana wenyu  
ndozvaari izvozvo  
anotomisidzana neni nguva  
nenguva anotondiona  
semasahwira ake  
ekuchikoro .Havati remekedzi  
vana ivava,uyuwo Lisa ndiye  
anomisidzana na tete vake."

Takabva tatarisana na Stanie  
tichishaya kuziva zvaitora  
nzvimbo . Ndakatoshaya kuziva  
kuti bamkuru vaida

kundiroverei uye yaive nyaya  
ipi yavainge vave kutaura apa  
misodzi iri pamatama murume  
mukuru nemadzihwa aitobuda  
kuzoti siriri zvaro. Stanie akabva  
a vati, "Nyaya yenyu irikubva  
kupi ichienda nekupi nhai  
mukuwasha. Apa manga mave  
kuda kundirovera hanzvadzi  
yangu ndakatarisa izvo  
zvandisingatenderi kuti  
zviitikire pamberi pangu."



"Wagara ndozvaunongoita  
mazuva ese Stanie  
unomisidzana neni iwewe dai  
tete vako varikugona kutaura  
vaindipupurira zvino  
makawanaisa panze vavekungo  
gwinha gwinha." Takabva  
tatarisana naStanie ndokubva  
auya achindizevezera munzeve  
ndokuti, "Zvarongwa izvi."

"Muri kuzevezerana kutii ipapo  
Lisa na Stanley. Huyai mugare

pasi ndinoda kuti mupindure  
mubvunzo yandichakubvunzai."

Vakadaro avo vaive tete  
vahombe. Takabva tanogara  
pasi ndokubva vaenderera  
mberi vachiti,"Tangai  
mandiudza manga  
muchizewezerana kuti, iwe  
Stanie taura zvawaudza Lisa  
munzeve."

"Ndamuudza kuti zvarongwa  
izvi." Akapindura Stanie ,tete

vahombe ndokuti,"Zvii  
zvarongwa uye zvarongwa  
naani."

"Izvozvo zvekuti tete vari  
kugwinha gwinha zvarongwa na  
tete nemurume wavo."

Akadaro Stanie.

"Saka urikuti Chiremba  
anonyepa here uye  
angatsvagire chirwere  
pamunhu here. Chiremba iyeye  
vakapindwa nechando

chakawanda tabvunza murume  
wavo akatiudza kuti  
makavaradza panze vakana iwa  
nemvura zhinji. Kana muri kuti  
ndiri kunyepa endai kunorara  
tete vamunogara navo muone  
zvavari izvozvi." Stanie ndiye  
akabva atanga kusimuka  
ndokubva ati, "Sis handei."  
Ndakabva ndasimuka tikasiya  
vanhu yangove yohwe yohwe .  
Takasvika ndokuona tete

vakarara Chiremba wacho  
arimo ini ndakabva ndaramba  
ndakatarisana naye chiso chake  
chaisawe chitsva kwandiri  
zvakabva zvatondiratidza zvega  
kuti zvaive zvarongwa . Tete  
hatina kumbotaura navo  
takabva tangobuda ndokubva  
tadzokera maive nevanhu  
Stanie ndokubva ati,"Tavaona."  
Tete vahombe ndokubva  
vatanga vaseka ndokuti,"Iwe

mwana wa Tafadzwa  
inombotemba neyiko madairire  
acho auri kundiita kuita kunge  
tiri vezera rimwe . Zvese  
zvandaudzwa pamusoro pako  
handimbozvirambe  
ndatozvionera ndega kuti une  
mukonyo, manje uchashaya  
munhu wekugara naye kana  
uchidaro."

"Izvezvi ndirikumbogara nani."  
Akadaro Stanie mapindurire

akaita akatondishamisawo kana  
neni Tete vahombe  
ndokuti , "Ndinoda  
kumbonogara newe  
ndikuratidze kuti vabvana  
vekwaMoyo havaitirwe  
masaramusi iwayo. Ndasiyana  
nemunin'ina wangu  
wamunoitira yese yese  
achibvuma ini ndinokupinza  
muforo se mombe. Munin'ina

wangu akasapora nekukasika  
munondiona pano."

"Chiri kukutadzisai kusiyana  
nevana vangu chii nhai.

Makandiuraya mukafara  
chindisiiraiwo vana vangu  
murugare ndakumbira hangu."

Akapindura Stanie.

"Iwe Stanley urikutii akauraiwa  
ndiani uye akauraiva naani."

Akabvunza umwe we hama dza  
baba vangu dzaivemo umwe



ndokubva ati,"Haaziye  
arikutaura akagarwa uyu  
mungati mashoko aari kutaura  
akumawanepi. Nhai Lisa  
hanzvadzi yako inombozviita  
here izvi zvekuita kunge  
akagarwa."

"Akagarwa ndiani, budai  
mumba mangu tione. Budai  
budai tione mazi vanhu asina  
nyadzi siyanai nevana  
vangu ,ambuya vangu

makavaparadzira purazi huori  
nezvinhu zvisiri zvenyu."

Akadaro Stanie, Tete vahombe  
ndokuti , "Iwe Stanley." Zvaive  
nehukasha mukati iye Stanie  
ndokuti, "Ndatiii budai.

Makandiuraireiko ndiudzei  
ndandatadzei hama dzangu  
makandiuraireiko." Akabva  
atanga kuchema Stanie  
ndokubva ndanomubata  
ndokubva ati, "Lisa mwanangu

ndakauraiwa ini ndakauraiwa  
mwanangu ndakauraiwa ini."

Akabva andimbundira bamkuru  
ndokuti,"Akunyepedzera uyu  
ndizvaanogara achiita Stanie  
iyeye." Vakabva vapiwa ziziso  
na Stanie ndokunzi,"Uripowo  
iwewe mutorwa ndiwe....."

Haana kuzopedza akabva aridza  
zimhere rakavharira imba yese  
ndokubva ati ziiii.

Yangu misodzi yaisanonoka  
kubuda ndakabva ndagodama  
painge padonhera Stanie  
ndokubva ndatanga kuchema  
ndichi muzunguza . Hama  
dzakabva dzatanga kubuda  
umwe neumwe pasina  
zvadzataura tete vahombe  
ndivo vakabva vasara ndokubva  
vanditi ,"Mangwana  
mugadzirire ndiri kuuya  
kuzokutorai tiende ku church

kwandinoenda rina Stanie  
idhimoni iro rikanamatirwa  
zvinopera ." Vakabva vafamba  
ndokunooneka munin'ina wavo  
avo vanova tete vataigara navo  
ndokubva vabuda  
vakadungamidzana naChiremba  
uye. Bamukuru pakabuda  
vanhu havana kuzogara  
mataive vakabva vaenda  
kwaive nemukadzi wavo.

Stanie akabva asara  
achimukawo ndokubva  
abvunza zvaitora nzvimbo  
ndikamutsanangurira kana iye  
zvatomushamisawo kuti  
ndozvaaitaura ini ndakabva  
ndafunga kuti vainge vari baba  
vangu vainge vagara Stanie kuti  
vataure zvaiwe pamoyo pavo.  
Ndakabva ndaudza Stanie kuti  
Tete vahombe vainge vati  
mangwana vaizouya vachititora

kuti tizoende kuchurch kwavo  
Stanie akabva ati,"Ini handiendi  
kuchurch kwavo ikoko nekuti  
handina madhimoni ivo  
ndovanawo. Ini mangwana  
ndiri kuenda kuchurch  
kwatakanzi tiuye na \_senior  
lady\_." Akabva atofamba  
ndokuenda kwaanorara  
sevanhu vainge  
vambodyirirawo tunonaka  
tichibva kunotsvaga ambuya

vedu tainge takaguta nekuti  
tainge tambodya chikafu  
mudhorobha tave kuuya  
kumba . Ndakabva ndanozorora  
ndiri mandairara gonhi ndaive  
ndakapfiga ndakazama  
kutsvaga hope asi hadzina  
kuuya nekuti zvainge zvaitika  
pana Stanie zvaingoramba  
zvichidzoka mupfungwa  
zvichindinetsa kuti saka mufi  
anoto kwanisawo kugara pane



umwe munhu otaura zviri  
pamoyo pake.

Ndakazovhundutswa nenhare  
yangu yakazorira ndokubva  
ndaona iri hama yababa yainge  
yaonawo zvainge zvaita Stanie  
yakabva yanditi,"Lisa hesi  
mazosara sei. Stanie azomuka  
here?"

"Tasara zvakanaka hedu. Stanie  
azomuka zvake izvezvi arara."  
Ndakapindura

"Zvaaita paye anombozviita  
here?" Akabvunza

"Ndekekutanga  
zvatondishamisawo ini  
ndashaya kuziva kuti zvinorevei  
uye zvaanga achitaura zvanga  
zvichirevei?" Ndakapindura iye  
ndokuti , "Usanetsaka hako uye  
usazvidya moyo waita mwana  
mudiki haungambo  
zvinzwisisa."

"Zvakanakai regai ndimborare."

Ndakapindura

"Ndichazoda kukuonai na

Stanie munowana nguva

zvarinhi."

"Ndichazokuudzai." Ndakabva

ndagura runhare. Uyu ainge ari

mumwe wataiti bamunini zviya

zvemutupo aitamba futi

nemwana watete vahombe

ainge atokura atove nemhuri

yake aive mukomana.

Ndakabva ndatobuda  
mandairara ipapo ipapo  
ndokubva ndanoudza Stanie  
kuti bmunini vaya nemwana  
watete vainge vachida  
kuzotiona kana tiine mukana  
iye ndokubva ati kana kwainge  
kwakanaka hako taizovaona  
kana tazobva kuchurch  
kwaipindwa na \_senior lady\_  
kwatainge takokwa.

Ndakatoona kuti shuwa Stanie  
zvekuenda kuchurch kwatete  
vahombe aisatomboda,  
ndakazobuda ndokudzokera  
kunorara hangu . Hameno kuti  
tete nemurume wavo  
vakazodyei manheru iwayo  
nekuti ndakazongonzwa  
mandiro ave kugudubudzwa  
hameno aive ani. Ndisati  
ndarara ndakaudza mwana  
watete kuti taizomuona

kumasikati mudhorobha sezvo  
church yacho ndomayaive.

Mangwana makuseni

Ndakatoshamisika kumutswa  
naStanie achinditi ndigadzirire  
tiende ndakatoona kuti

zvekuenda kuchurch

pandakamuti, "Nhai Stanie

tingaende kuchurch inotanga

na 9 dzemakuseni kuma 6

kuno." Iye ndokubva

ati,"Handei tinonomirira tiriko

kumba kwa \_senior lady\_ vacho  
handiti vane mota here  
zvinobva zvatotiirawo nyore  
pakufamba uye tete vahombe  
wanosvikawo ari machira  
chete." Ndakamuka tikageza-  
geza ndokupedza ndokubva  
ndaenda kunodya bota  
rechirungu sezvo rwaive  
rungwanani zvese izvi tete  
nemurume wavo  
vaisambozvinzwa. Tapedza

takabva tabuda ndokuenda  
kumba kwa \_senior lady\_  
Stanie ndiye ainyatsokukuziva,  
tiri munzira kuenda Stanie  
akabva ati,"Nhai Sisi Lisa ko nei  
vana Tete vedu vese vaine  
hutsinye uye vakativenga."  
Ndakamupindura kuti zvimwe  
aive masikirwe avo ndokubva  
tambonyarara, tisati tasvika  
takabva taona mota ya tete  
vahombe ichiuya nechekumberi



kwedu isu ndokubva tahwanda  
tikazobuda yaenda. Takasvika  
pa \_senior lady\_ ivo  
vakatoshamisika nekutiona  
nenguva dzakadai Stanie  
ndokubva avatsanangurira  
zvainge zviripo ini  
ndikazovatsanangure zvainge  
zvakaiteka ivo ndokuti  
mufundisi weku church kwavo  
aizonotibatsira. Takazopinda  
mumba mavo tikagara

tichivaraidzwa ne TV nguva  
dzekuenda padzakazokwana  
takabva taenda tese nemhuri  
yepo. Takasvika kuchurch  
vaenzi vakatanga vasimudzwa  
shoko rakazoparidzwa,vanhu  
vakazonamatirwa \_senior lady\_  
akazoenda nesu kwaMufundisi  
kuhofisi kwavo ndokubva watiti  
nyaya yedu vainge vakainzwa  
havo. Takazosara tega \_senior  
lady\_ abuda Mufundisi uye

ndokubva atanga  
ati,"Munotenda here kuti  
Mwari ariko uye ndiye  
anotiraramisa."

"Hongu Mufundisi."

Takapindura pamwe chete na  
Stanie Mufundisi

ndokuenderera mberi achiti,

"Makagamuchira Jesu here  
mukati meupenyu hwenyu." Ini  
ndainge ndakamugamuchira  
nekuti amai vangu vachiri

vapenyu ndaitombenda  
kuchurch Stanie ainge  
asingazvide zve church akabva  
anzi naMufundisi vaye  
ateedzere zvavaitaura  
maererano nekugamuchira Jesu  
vapedza nezva Stanie ndipo  
pavakabva vatanga kutiudza  
kuti yaive yave nguva  
yekugadzira ramangwana uye  
taifanira kugamuchira kuti amai  
na baba vakatisiya

akatiudzazve mashoko ane  
kundiso uye ainyaradza pamwe  
chete nekuvaka . Tave kubuda  
muhofisi maMufundisi  
takasangana nemwana watete  
uye achida kutopindawo  
Mufundisi akabva atoti dzora  
ndokubva atizivisa kuti mwana  
va tete ndiye munhu aifamba  
naye nyangwe pavaienda  
kunopindira kuamwe  
masangano iye haana kuda

kuhwandira Mufundisi akabva  
avaudza kuti taive vana  
vasekuru vake hanzvadzi  
yaamai vake isu takazobuda iye  
ndokubva atiudza kuti  
tizomumirire panze. Isu takabva  
tasvikawo \_senior lady\_  
vakatimirira ndokuvaudza kuti  
taizoendeswa kumba nemwana  
watete ivo vakatoshamisika kuti  
munhu aifamba na Mufundisi  
aive hama yedu vakabva

vatomirawo iye akazobuda  
akabva abvunzwa na \_senior  
lady\_ kuti sei aitisiya  
tichirarama hupenyu  
hweunhapwa iye akati hapana  
chaaizivavo ainge akatanga  
kutozviziva neMugovera  
pavaive kumba nedzimwevo  
hama.

Takazoparadzana na \_senior  
lady\_ iye ndokuenda kumba

kwedu mwana watete akabva  
ati tiende kumba kwake tiri  
munzira akabva atiudza kuti  
aisatomboziva kuti  
ndomararamire ataiita akabva  
akumbira ruregerero  
maererano nehupenyu  
hwatairarama akabva atizve  
mashoko ainge akataurwa na  
Stanie nguva yaaita semunhu  
ainge akagarwa ainge ane  
chirevo. Akabva atiti taitofanira



kugara tiri paminamoto  
yakasimba kwazvo nekuti taive  
panguva yakaoma haana kuda  
kutiudza zvimwe aingonzvenga  
nzvenga ndofunga nyaya yekuti  
tainge tichiri vana ndoyainge  
aregerera kutiudza akabva ati  
tisangodye chikafu chinenge  
chabikwa na tete ndokubva ati  
taifanira kugara takapfiga  
musuwo yemumba matairara .  
Takazosvika kumba kwake

tikatambirwa nemufaro  
nemukadzi wake ainge  
akazvitakura, takatandara  
tikatozoenda kumba tabva  
tadya ikoko ndokubva  
tanosiwa pagedhi ndokuwana  
pakakiiwa zvisinei taive ne  
makey eduwo. Mwana watete  
akabva ayenda hake. Takasara  
takapinda muggedhi ndokubva  
taona mota yatete wahombe  
iripo tisati tapinda mumba

taida kutanga kuteerera kana  
pane zvaitaurwa zvatakanzwa  
apa zvaive zvikukutu shuwa  
vana sisi ku.....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 16\***

\*NHERERA\*

Story by \*Cliff and Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 17.

"Muri kudongorerei  
kudaro,pindai mumba  
mutiudze kwamanga maenda."  
Vakadaro tete vahombe  
wakamira havo pa musiwu isu  
tainge tanyanya  
kuzovarairwawo tichidongorera  
kwacho zvekuti kubuda  
kwavainge vaita tainge tisina  
kumbokuona takazongoona  
munhu amira pamusiwo.

"Maswera sei tete?."

Ndakavakwazisa ivo ndokubva  
varamba vakati tarisa zvimwe  
vaimirira kukwaziswavo na  
Stanie nekuti ndakazonzwa  
vave kuti,"Iwe Stanie asi hausi  
kundiona here?"

"Kukuonai kana kusakuonai  
hazvina musiyano.

Sudurukaivozve pamusiwo  
tiwanevo kupinda hedu isu."

Tete vakabva vasekera svoto  
vachirovanisa maoko ndokubva  
vasheedza umwe wavo tete  
vataigara navo ndokubva  
vavaudza zvainge zvaitika zvese  
vakabva vaseka kusekera svoto  
chaiko Stanie akabva ada  
kupinda zvine chisimba  
ndokubva abatiranwa nevese  
ndokupushidzirwa achinowira  
kwakadaro uko. Akabva  
asimuka ane ukasha chiso



chainge chachinja achida  
kunodzoserana tete apa ivo  
vainge vatomugadzirirawo ,  
ndakabva ndaenda kunobata  
achiita kupupa nehasha  
ndokubva ati,"Lisa ndisiye  
ndinoda kupedzerana navo  
hanzvadzi dza Satani idzi shuwa  
dzingauraire baba vangu pfuma  
yavo shuwa here pedzezvo  
dzobva dzavatsipika kuti  
vasapfuke . Vaona kuti

mushonga wavakatsipikisa  
wavekupera basa mave kuda  
kunovatsipika futi kuti  
vasamuke apa manga muchida  
kuenda nesu hanzi hee handei  
ku church, church rudzii iyoyo  
inotungamirirwa nen'anga.  
Shuwa tagona tatadza kuenda  
nemi manga muchida  
kunotiitisei ikoko nhai imi  
manje mairasa zvese zvamanga  
muchitaura tazvinzwa

hamunyare makaitasei  
mukoma nemunin'ina  
kutozofurirana shuwa ndosaka  
munin'ina ari zingomwa mwana  
iyeye aizvarirwa nhamo uye  
aitozotodza hunhu hwaamai  
vaipi votoramba vachiwedzera  
panyika puu-puu-puu  
munonyadzisa imi."

Vakabva vatarisana vana tete  
vavenekunyara pazviso zvavo  
vakabva vafamba vachiuya

kwataive Stanie ndokubva  
azvibvisa mumaoko angu aaive  
ndokubva anopa tete vadiki  
chibhakera mudumbu tete  
vahombe pavakada kuti  
vatsvage chokurovesa nacho  
Stanie ,Stanie wacho akabva  
andibata ndokubva tapinda  
mumba tichimhanya apa tete  
vadiki vainge vave  
kungoshinyira vakabata  
mudumbu. Takamhanya

kunozvivharira matairara Stanie  
make inini mangu musiwu  
wepanze taida kuuvhara asi  
takashaya ma key epo.

Mukoma nemunin'ina vakabva  
vapinda mumba ndaingonzwa  
kutura kwavo chete kwandiri  
havana kumbouya ini ndakabva  
ndazvishingisa kubuda  
ndichizviudza kuti hapana  
zvandainge ndavaita saka  
hapana zvavaizombondiita.

Ndakabva ndanopinda muimba  
yekutandarira mavaive  
zveshuwa havana kumboitawo  
basa neni tete vahombe  
vakabva vatondipa mari yekuti  
ndinotenga mushonga watete  
vadiki vainge vavekuti  
mudumbu mainge mawe  
kurwadza. Ndakabva ndabuda  
hangu ndakananga kuzvitoro  
imwe pfungwa yainditi tenga  
mushonga usiriiwo vafe imwe

pfungwa yakanditi chitema  
achidzorerwi. Ndakasvika  
kuzvitoro ndokutenga  
mushonga wandainge  
ndataurirwa ndave kudzoka  
ndakabva ndasangana na  
mukoma Calvy munzira  
vachitoendawo kwandaibva asi  
vakabva vatochinja rwendo  
ndokubva vatanga kufamba  
neni vachindiperekedza.  
Takabvunzana upenyu neutano

ndakavaudza kuti utano  
ndainge ndakagwinya pasina  
pairwadza asi upenyu ndoaive  
marwadzo sezvawaingoziwawo.  
Ndakabva ndavaudza zvekare  
zvainge zvakaitwa nana tete  
uye nezvaironga ivo mukoma  
Cavy vakati vainge  
vachitofungirawo zvakadaro asi  
umbovo vainge vasina vakabva  
varatidza kupererwawo  
ndokubva vandiudza kuti



titambire kure nechikafu  
chinenge chabikwa na tete  
ivavo nekuti ndorimwe zano  
rekutiuraya ravaizogona kutiita  
nekuda pfuma chete.

Takazosvika pegedhi tave  
kukuruka dzimwevo ko  
ndagozivei kuti tete vahombe  
vaindiona. Ndakabva  
tambundirana na mukoma Cavy  
tave kuparadzana ini  
ndokupinda muggedhi ivo

ndokuenda

havo,ndichingopinda pa gedhi  
ndakabva ndadhonzwa na tete  
vahombe ndokubva vabvuta  
mushonga mumaoko mangu  
ndokubva vatanga kunditsunya  
nzeve vachiti

"Ndozvawabvumira kuenda  
kuzvitoro izvozvo kuti  
unoonana nezvikomana zvako  
apa muchitofamba zvamunoda  
uchikanganwa kuti munhu

watumwa vana vaTafadzwa  
makambobarwa sei ungati  
makasvinwa pabundu raibuda  
hurwa hameno zvamungori  
mese na Stanie wacho  
mukonyo munouwanza.Ipapa  
ndakutuma kunotenga  
mushonga watete varohwa  
mudumbu nehanzvadzi yako  
iwe wakunoti nyaa uriiko  
uchisesedzana nekakomana  
kako ikako unoda kuti

munin'ina wangu afe here?."

Vakataura zvavanoda tete asi  
handina kana izwi rimwe chete  
randakapindura hangu ivo vega  
ndivo vakatozonyara kuti  
vaituka munhu asingapindure  
vakabva vazondiregedza  
ndokubva vafamba  
vachitopinda mumba ndakasara  
ndichiteerera ndichinanaira  
hangu ndega ndichizvibvunza  
kuti asi shuwa vaisanyara here

nekuita kwavo chavavarira  
ipapa ndaichishaya ivo tete  
vahombe munhu anewo  
hupfumi hwake hwaisashoreka  
oda humwe zvee pamusoro  
pezvavanaxvo hudyire  
neutsinye chete.. Apa kuti ini  
na Stanie tainge tanzwa  
zvavaitaura zvese izvozvo  
vaisatombozvigaya havo hunhu  
hweubhanditi vanga  
vakanyanya kuvagara mukadzi

mukuru. Ndakapinda mumba  
ndokuona tete vadiki  
vachifenwa na tete vahombe  
ndikaseka hangu  
nechemumoyo kuti kuitisana  
kwavaiita uko shuwa  
kachibhakera kavainge vapiwa  
ikako ndokaivafenesa shuwa  
ivo tete vahombe kana  
kumbozviisa mupfungwa kuti  
vaiitiswa.

"Nanhasi wanga usati wapinda  
mumba nhai Lisa kufamba  
rudzii kwawanga uchiita kwaita  
kuti upedze nguva yakareba  
uchifamba." Panzvimbo yekuti  
ndidairire mumoyo mangu  
ndakabva ndaerekana  
ndapindura ndichiti, "Kunanaira  
kwandanga ndichiita." Apa  
ndakataura zvandaifunga  
panguva iyoyo ndisingazive kuti  
kutomutsa zvirere ndakabva

ndauya ndichipihwa mucheka  
wembama padama zvekutoti  
dama rakatoita zvekutsemukira  
ndokubva ndaenda kunorovera  
kumadziro.

"Mwana asina hunhu,asina  
kurairwa ungati kakasvipwa  
pane kuti kazvarwe ndinoka....

"Chii chirikuitika nhai, Lisa  
iwewe wazobudireiko  
maunorara hona zvawave  
kuzviparira nhai ziso ratotsvuka



iro ichiri mbama yemunhu  
musvinu here iyi yakurova or  
yatove mbama yemhondi.

Handisi kunzwisisa chatora  
nzvimbo apa chii Lisa?."

Akadaro Stanie uyo ainge  
apfugama pandainge  
ndadonhera achinditarisa tarisa  
pandainge ndarohwa.

Munoziva kuti munhu  
ukabvunzwa kuti waitwei iwe  
wabva kurohwa unoita

manyawi ekuda kuchema  
ndakabva ndatanga kuyeredza  
misodzi ndichiti,"Ndi te-te  
vandrova ndikanowira  
kumadziro."

"Nguva yekubvunza kuti  
waroverwei handina  
ndinotoziva kuti shavi  
reumhondi riripavari  
ndoravatuma kuita uyipi uyu  
apa vari mubishi kufena munhu  
ari kunyepedzera hake

kuitisana kwavari kuita uku  
dakuona kuti ndikatanga  
kurwisa imi vahombe ivo vadiki  
varikufenwa havabve vamuka  
here vachida kununura mirai  
muone drama richaitwa muno  
nhasi."

Stanie akabva afamba achienda  
akananga kwaive na tete vainge  
vandrova achibvisa bhande  
rake pamudhebhe kana  
mutodo wainge akapfeka

ndokubva asvika achirova tete  
vahombe maoko avo acho  
aifena iwayo. Ivo vaifunga kuti  
zvimwe Stanie aitamba  
vasingazive kuti chaataura  
aitoita. Chavaifenesa chakabva  
chadonha vavekuda  
kuchinhonga kuti vaatakewo  
Stanie nacho vakabva varohwa  
makumbo ndokubva vanowira  
pamakumbo atete vadiki apa  
nezimuviri ravaive naro rainge

ratove drama zvedi rainge  
rarehwa naStanie kuti muchaita  
drama muno. Tete vadiki  
pavakadonerwa vakabva  
vatanga kupopotera tete  
vahombe vachiti vaivakuvadza  
ndakabva ndatanga kuseka  
kutombokanganwa kuti  
ndainge ndambopiwa mbama  
yakandionesa nyenyedzi  
mumba arimasikati machena.

"Ndiye munhu anga achifenwa  
achiita seari kurwara here uyo  
ave kupopota kuita kudya  
magaka mambishi kudaro."

Akadaro Stanie achitoseka  
ndokubva auya achindisimudza  
achida kunondiisa magodo  
emvura yainge yafriza maziso  
pandainge ndarovera napo.

Mukoma nemunin'ina takasiya  
vavekunetsana mukoma achiti  
kune munin'ina wandiitisakaa ,

takazonzwa zii ndokuzonzwa  
mota yaitinhira panze tikaziva  
kuti kwaendwa ndofunga  
zvainge zvatadza kunzwanana  
asi vanhu vanowirirana  
pamabasa akaipa havanetsane  
zvekuenda kure  
hazvaitoshamisa kuti  
mangwana vaitozofuma  
vachiwirirana. Takabva  
tangosiya zvakadaro na Stanie  
tete vataigara navo ndokubva

vanozvivharira mavairara havo  
isu nemwana waamai cangu  
tikabika kudya kwedu  
ndokudya hedu  
ndokunozvivhariravo matairara.

Mazuva akafambidzana vhiki  
rikapera haro tete vahombe  
havana kubvira vazombodzoka  
havo, ini na Stanie neMugovera  
ndopataienda kunoonana ambuya  
amai vaamai vedu avo vatainge  
takavimbiswa kuti taizoonana



navo nemukadzi watainge  
takaona pachipatara chavainge  
vakarapirwa. Takafuma  
tikagadzira zvinhu zvedu  
ndokupinda parwendo tete  
vaisatombozviziva asi takasiya  
tete vahombe vauya havo.  
Pamba tainge taita  
zvekutonzvenga , takasvika  
kwataienda mukadzi uye  
akaenda nesu kwainge kuina  
ambuya vangu avo

vaitochengetwavo nemutorwa  
asi vaisabatwa zvakanaka zvega  
zvaitoratidza asi chekuti vaite  
painge pasina ivo vainge  
vatomboona havo anoda  
kuvachengeta. Ambuya  
pavakationa vakambopedza  
nguva kuti varangarire zviso  
zvedu asi kuti vane vazukuru  
vainzi Lisa na Stanley vana  
wemubvana wavo vaizviziya  
havo. Pave paye ndopavaka

zorangarira ndokubva  
vatimbundira vakatanga  
kuyeredza misodzi ndokubva  
tavanyaradza ndipo pavakabva  
vatanga kuti,"Shuwa ndaitoti  
pasi rino hapana hama  
ichandirangarirawo here Ishe  
ndisingazive kuti mutoriko  
henyu vazukuru vangu. Mwari  
akuwedzereri makore  
akawanda panyika  
nekundifunga kwamaita uku asi

ndinovimba kuti hamuna kuuya  
nehama dzababa venyu idzo  
dzaida kundibira hupenyu  
hwangu uyo hwakazodzoswa  
na Ishe Jesu dai pasina kuti  
vakazonzwavo kuchema  
kwangu dai ndiri pasi kutaura  
kuno dai ndakatoteera mwana  
wangu nemukwasha wangu asi  
ndakapiwa umwe mukana  
wekurarama asi ndiri  
kuraramira nhamo vazukuru

vhurai musana wangu uyu  
nedumbu muzvionere  
mungazoti mbuya iyi iri  
kudembera mahara." Ndakabva  
ndavhura hembe yaambuya  
vangu ndokuona maronda  
ekutsva achiripo asati  
anyatsokupora apa ganda  
rainge rakaita kusvakupa muviri  
wese kusiya kwechinguva  
chega . Pandakavhura kumberi  
Stanie akabva avhara maziso

achinyara ndokubva anzi  
naambuya,"Siteniri muzukuru  
wangu usanyara tarisa hako  
hapana chichashamisira pandiri  
ona hako mikaka iyi yakatsva  
yese." Akabva atarisa achiita  
kubiridzira Stanie ndokubva  
ndazoona ave kubudisa misodzi  
ndokubva afamba achiuya  
paive naambuya kana kunyara  
kuye ainge atomboisa padivi  
ndokubva ati,"Nhai ambuya

ihama dzababa vangu dzipi  
dzakaita uyipi hwakadai  
kukuitai kafiramberi kudaro."

"Hanzvadzi dza baba vako mbiri  
asi usanodzivhunza dzingatouya  
dzikandipedzisa, ko imi muri  
kugara naani nhai vazukuru  
vangu apa Risa urikuonda  
muzukuru chii chiri kunetsa."

Ndakabva ndaudza ambuya  
zvese zvaitika muupenyu  
kubva pakafa amai na baba

vakabva vangozunguza musoro  
ndokubva vati,"Asi vana tete  
venyu hudyire rwavo  
rwakanyanya ndatoshaiwa  
mupanda wekuvaise ini  
hutsinye wavo ungatoti  
vakabarwa vese na satan.

Mwari haazi benzi vazukuru  
achakuzarurirai masuwo nguva  
chete dai ambuya venyu  
vanevo panoti pavo maiuya  
muchigara neni vazukuru vangu



zvino purazi ndakaparadzirwa  
iye kwandakakudzira amai  
venyu ndakabva handifunge  
kuti kuchine nzvimbo yangu ini  
ndichambonzwa mukadzi  
wekuchipatara uye aiti pane  
hama yake inoda munhu  
anogara pamusha pake iyo  
inogara kudhorobha zvimwe  
pachapera mwedzi  
ndokwandinenge ndave

munapota muchiuya  
muchindiona ikoko."

Takazopedza nekutaurawo  
dzimwe nyaya ndokuzovasiira  
mari shoma yataivevo nayo  
ndokubva taenda hedu tikabva  
tadyira kudya kwedu  
kwemanheru mudhorobha  
ndokubva taenda kumba hedu .  
Tiri munzira kuenda kumba  
netsoka takabva tavhenekwa  
nemota yaibva nechekumberi

kwedu ndokubva yasvika  
ichimira pataive ndokubva  
madzika vanhu vataisaziva  
ndokubva varwisa Stanie  
ndokusiiwa akuvara inini  
ndokubva vatakurana neni  
pandakada kuridza mhere  
ndakabva ndabatwa  
muromo.....

\*Lisa Anopunyuka here apa uye  
Stanie anosara achimuka here  
apa.\*

\*Vana Tete vakaziva kuti  
ambuya vana Lisa vapenyu  
vachadii\*

**\*END OF CHAPTER 17\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by \*Cliff and Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 18.

"Usarambe uchichema  
chisikana nyinyarara  
undirondedzere nyaya yako  
ndione kukubatsira." Akadaro  
murume ainge ati anga

andiwana ndakarara pasi  
peumwe muti iye aive muvhimi  
so paaivhima ndipo paakati  
ainge andiona ndakarara  
ndokubva andimutsa akati  
ndakatora nguva refu kuti  
ndimuke akaita  
zvekuzondimwaya mvura  
yaainge ainayo ndipo  
pandakazomuka ndokuonana  
naye.



"Chisikana taura tinzwe kana  
wakakuvadzwa ndikuendesa  
kuchipatara nguva ichiripo  
usanditya zvako nditoriwo  
muvhimi zvangu."

Ndakabva ndazvitarisa zvekare  
ndokuona ropa rainge  
rakaomerera mumakumbo  
angu uye ndaitonyatsokunzwa  
kuti zvandaive zvainge  
zvatosiyana ndainzwa  
kurwadziwa pfungwa dzangu

dzakabva dzatomhanyira kuti  
ndainge ndabatwa chibharo  
ndokubva ndatanga kuyeredza  
misodzi zvekare  
zvakandirwadza moyo.

"Chisikana chirega ndiende  
newe kumba kwangu zvimwe  
ungataurira mukadzi wangu  
zvimwe ini urikutya kundiudza  
uye kuti ndiende newe  
kumapurisa kubva pano kure  
unotokwira bhazi

remangwanani rinouya kamwe  
chete." Handina kumbodaira  
ndakaramba ndichingochema  
murume uye ndokubva  
andisumudza kufamba  
ndaитоita zvekukamhina  
takananaira tichienda kumba  
kwacho tikasvika mukadzi  
wacho haana kumbotitambira  
zvakanaka abva atoudza  
murume wake kuti mutoro  
wawauya nawo ona zvekuita

nawo ini handisi chiremba  
anorapa vanhu vanobvisa  
nhumbu.

"Mukadzi wangu musikana uyu  
arikutoda rubatsiro kubva  
kwaure ini atadza kundiudza  
zvaakaitwa ndangomuona  
akarara musango pandanga  
ndichivhima saka ndaona  
zvakanaka kubatsirawo mweya  
vaMwari."

"Shewe hongu muri murume  
wangu zvamandituma ndinoita  
nekusasika nekuti ndimi baba  
vemba asi zvamauya nazvo izvi  
harisi basa rangu handisi  
chiremba anorapa vabvisi  
vanhumbu ini nguva  
yandatokuonai muchiuya  
ndafara kwazvo ndichiti Shewe  
vauya nemhuka rudzii yakada  
kuenzana navo kana mutupo  
wenyu ndanga ndakutofana

kudetembera ndisingazive kuti  
ndozvamandivigira izvi.

Vasikana vemazuano  
varikubvisa nhumbu inga ndimi  
munoenda kumisangano  
kwaSabhuku muchiudzwa zviru  
kuitika munzvimbo. Muendesei  
kwaSabhuku pano hapasi  
pachipatara." Vakadaro amai  
vaye ndipo pandakaona kuipa  
kwevamwe vanhu kadzi asi ini  
ndaivewo munhukadzi

ndakabva ndatoita  
kamunamato kadiki  
ndichikumbira Ishe  
vasandipewo moyo wakadai.

"Mukadzi wangu mwana  
wandiinaye uyu haazi wemunu  
uyu munhukadzi sewevo saka  
ndanga ndichida kuti  
timubatsire tese usaite moyo  
wakadai rangarira kuti tine  
vanasikana chete unonzwasei  
ariwedu ari kuitirwa izvi.?"

"Ndiri kunzwa kufara nekuti  
hazvina kuitirwa wangu."

Akapindura mukadzi uye  
ndokubva atofamba  
achinopinda mumba murume  
uye akabva andigadzika  
pachidhuri chaivepo ndokubva  
anditi arikunonditorera chikafu  
pasina chinguva akabva auya  
nacho ndofunga ainge  
atopefemerwa nekuti nzara  
yandainzwa uye nemarwadzo



panguva imwe chete  
zvikasangana ndakabva ndaona  
sendainge ndave kutosiya nyika.  
Chikafu pachakauya ndakadya  
semunhu ainge achipenga  
pandakapedza ndakadzikisira  
nemvura kana simba  
rekutsanangura zvainge zvaitika  
ndainge ndave naro. Ndokubva  
ndatanga ndanzi ndigeze  
nemurume uye ndokubva  
andipa mbatya itsva dzaaiti

ainge akatengera vana vake asi  
ainge asati avapa mukadzi wake  
akapopota achirwadziwa  
nembatya dzandainge ndapiwa.  
Ndapedza kugeza murume uye  
akabva ati aida kuenda neni  
kwaSabhuku ondisiira  
mumaoko aSabhuku.  
Kapfungwa kekuti shuwa  
ndainge ndatobviswa  
humhandara nevanhu  
vandainge ndisina kuona zviso

zvavo zvakandirwadza misodzi  
ikatangira kuyerera murume uye  
akandinyaradza ndokubva  
ayenda neni kwaSabhuku uko  
kwandakazotaurira nyaya  
yangu ndichiti ndainge ndichiri  
kungorangerira kuti  
ndakapinzwa mumota nevanhu  
vainge vakavhara zviso zvavo  
ndikazopatika pandainge  
ndazomutswawo nemuvhimi  
uye vakabva vasheedzwa umwe

mukadzi akabva anzi  
anondivheneka ndokubva  
andiudza kuti ndainge  
ndabatwa chibharo  
zvakarwadzwa kugamuchira  
nyangwe hazvo ndainge  
ndichizviziva ndakatanga  
kuchema akandinyaradza  
ndokubva andibvunza  
kwandaigara ndikamuudza iye  
ndokuti taitove kuresa  
neGweru ndakabva

ndamubvunza kuti chaive  
chingani akandiudza zvikureva  
izvo kuti ndainge ndavane  
mazuva mana ndisingaziikanwe  
kwandaive ndofunga Stanie  
ainge anzwa nekunditsvaga  
ndakabva ndabvunza mukadzi  
uye kana aikwanisa  
kundiendesa kudhorobha akati  
nyaya yaizoonekwa na Sabhuku  
ndokubva vaudzwa kuti  
ndainge ndabatwa chibharo

ndokubva ndanwiswa zvimidzi  
zvekuti mimba isazobata  
ndikanwa Sabhuku ndokubva  
atuma machinda ake  
nemurume uye ainge  
andibatsira kuti vanondisiya  
kwaive ne kamba yemapurisa  
ndokubva vaenda neni vaine  
mota yaSabhuku vaye asi dziye  
dzechinyakare ndokubva  
taenda.

Takasvika kumapurisa murume  
uye akataura zvainge zvaitika  
nepaakandiona ndiri ini  
ndokubva ndazobvunzwavo  
chaininge chaitika ndikavaudza  
kuti taininge tichitobva kunoonona  
ambuya vangu ndiine hanzvadzi  
yangu ndokubva taona mota  
yakativheneka ichibva  
nechekumberi kwedu apa isu  
taitozvifambirawo hedu  
tichienda kumba kunze

kwainge kwati svibei ko  
tagozivei kuti mota iyi yaive  
nevanhu vaive nechinangwa  
chekuda kundiba vakabva  
vasiya varova hanzvadzi yangu  
ini ndokutorwa zvakazoitika  
mberi handina kuzviziva ndipo  
pandakazo patika  
ndichimwaiwa mvura  
nemurume uyu ndichinzwa  
kurwadziwa nyama dzangu uye  
ropa rainge rakaomerera



mumakumbo handina  
kutombopedzisa ndakabva  
ndatanga kuchema mupurisa  
wechikadzi abva asheedzwa  
ndokutanga kundinyaradza  
ndokubva andibvunza zita  
ndikamuudza nekwandaigara  
ndakamuudza ndokubva  
andibvunza kana pane  
wandaifungira kuti angave  
akazviita mupfungwa mangu  
makamhanyira bamukuru

vangu murume watete vadiki  
ndivo vandakabva ndataura.  
Zuva rakazosara kupinda  
munaamai varo tatove  
kukamba yamapurisa yaive  
muGweru kudivi kwataigara  
ndakarohwa nehana  
pandakasvika ndichiona mota  
yatete vangu vahombe  
yakamiswa pane dzimwe  
dzakamirawo hana yangu  
yakabva yaroa ndichizvibvunza

kuti vakange vachidei ipapo.

Pandakangopinda

ndakasanganidza maziso navo

ana tete vangu vaviri na

bamukuru

vaivepowo ,pavakandiona vese

vakabva vasimuka ndokuuya

vachindimbundira vachiti,"Nhai

Lisa mwana wehanzvadzi

wanga waendepi?."

Vachitonyepedzera kuchema

havo ndokubva mapurisa

aivemo avasiya vakapedza  
shungu. Mupurisa andainge  
ndauya naye akabva  
atsanangurira mapurisa aivemo  
zvese zvainge zvakaitika  
pakangotaurwa zvekuti ndainge  
ndakabatwa chibharo ndakabva  
ndatanga kuchema vana tete  
vangu vakatanga  
kundinyaradza ndakashamisika  
kuti rudo rwakadai vainge  
vakakwereta kunaani. Mapurisa

epakamba yataive akabva  
ataura kuti ndainge  
ndichitotsvagwavo nana tete  
vangu ivava vachitoti vainge  
vakatombo shambidzira  
pamawairesi nekushaikwa  
kwandainge ndakaitwa kana  
nyaya iye yekuti ndaifungidzira  
bamukuru yakabva yavharwa  
vharwa vana tete ndokubva  
vaenda neni kuchipatara  
vachida kuti ndiongororwe

takasvika ndikaongororwa  
panyaya yechirwere  
cheshuramatongo ndikanzi  
ndizopote ndichiuya pamwedzi  
pega pega kusvika mwedzi  
mitatu yakwana panhumbu  
vakati ndaizodzoka mavhiki  
aitevera ini ndaitoziva hangu  
kuti ndakanwa zvimidzi  
zvekuidzivirira. Takazoenda  
kumba ndokubva ndanotsvaga  
Stanie kwaairara ndikasvika

asimo ndikabvunza ana tete  
vakanditi ainge arikuchipatara  
ndikavabvunza havana  
kundiudza chipatara chaaive  
ndakanetsana navo kuti  
vandiudze asi vakaramba  
ndikabva ndaenda  
kunozvivharira mandairara  
ndakachema ndichisheedza  
amai vangu na baba vangu  
hapana akandidaira  
ndakazongobatwa nehope

ndikamuka kwatosviba  
ndokubva ndanzwa vanhu  
vaitaura panze ndokuenda  
kunoteerera ndikanzwa ari  
mazwi ana tete vangu vese  
nezwi rimwe chete rachirume  
zvavaitaura handina  
kuzozvinzwa asi vakabva  
vapinda mukamwe kaimba  
kaive pamba pedu kaive pedyo  
ne cottage ndokubva vabuda.  
Kwakazoedza hako pamba



pakafuma pasina vanhu  
ndokubva ndaenda kukaimba  
kaye ndokubva ndasvika  
ndichida kuvhura gonhi  
ndokubva ndanzwa izwi ra  
Stanie raitaura zvinyoro nyoro  
richisheedzera zita rangu  
ndakaedza kuvhura gonhi  
rikaramba ndokubva  
ndanotsvaga guchu rema key  
raaimbove naro Stanie  
ndokuriwana mumba maairara

ndakabva ndaenda  
kunomuvhura ndokuwana  
Stanie akaradzikwa  
pakamubhedha achingobudisa  
musodzi aine bhandeji  
mumusoro neparuoko  
achiratidza kurwadziwa  
paakandiona akanyemwerera  
ndokubva asimuka  
takambundirana akabva  
anditi,"Lisa ngatibve panzvimbo  
ino nekukasika zviri kurongwa

nana tete zvakaoma tinotaurira  
mberi handei kuna ambuya.  
Izvezvi vaenda kune wavanoti  
mubatsiri wavo." Takabva  
taenda kunorongedza twedu  
tave kuda kubuda takabva  
tanzwa kutinhira kwemota  
panze patakadongorera  
ndokuona vari vana tete.....

\*Lisa achararama hupenyu  
hwakaita sei?\*

\*Vana tete zvavadzoka  
vanopabuda here apa?\*

**\*END OF CHAPTER 18\***

**\*NHERERA\***

**Story by \*Cliff & Michie\***

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 19

"Lisa tinofanira kuenda kugara  
pano hakuchaita ngatibudisei  
zvinhu zvedu negonhi  
rekukitchen totakura amwe ma  
key kuitira zvimwe zvinhu  
zvatasiya tinofanira kudzoka  
tichizvitora misuwo  
yematinorara ngatisiye takiya."  
Akadaro Stanie ndokubva taita  
izvi nekukasika zvekuti vana  
tete vakazosara kupinda

mumba isu tainge tatove panze  
kare vakabva vatanga  
kundisheedza ndokubva  
ndaenda kunodairira ndiri  
nechekudhuze nemandairara  
zvekuti vakafunga kuti  
ndomandaive nekuti  
ndakazonzwa vave kuti,"Ahh  
arimo Stanie tozomuendera  
manheru tichimupa midzi iya  
yatapiwa Lisa haana basa uyo  
akapusungwara Stanie ndiye



anonyanyokuda kuona maningi.  
Ndinovimba kuti rwendo rwuno  
Amuponesi vanyatso kutsipika  
vafi."Vakadaro Tete vahombe  
ndokubva vaenderera mberi  
vachiti,"Rega ndiende  
munin'ina ndozodzoka  
manheru ko bamunini havasati  
vadzoka kani asi vatadza  
kuwirirana ne vakomana vaye  
here, zvisinei unozondiudza kuti  
bamunini vazofamba sei."

Vakabva vatobuda tete  
vahombe nemota yavo tete  
vadiki vakabva vasara vega  
mukana wainge wavepo wekuti  
tichibuda zvakanaka nekuti  
kana tete vadiki vazvivharira  
mavairara vaisabudamo  
zvekumhanya. Takabva  
tanyahwaira na Stanie  
tichibuda ndokuenda  
takananga kuna ambuya vangu  
takabva taitawo rombo

rakanaka kuti takasvika vave  
kugara vega paimba yavainge  
vave kuchengeteswa asi  
pachikafu vaizvionera havo  
patakasvika takagamutyirwa  
nemufaro asi pandakazovaudza  
zvakaiteka kwatiri vakachema  
ambuya vangu  
vakangotisimbisa nerekuti  
inguva chete zvichanakawo.

Vhiki iroro rakapera zvakanaka  
mari taivewo tichinayo yatainge

tabira tete neimwe yatainge  
tagara tiinayo yese takaipa  
ambuya kuti vachengete. Izvi  
zvainge zvave kutoreva kuti  
zvechikoro painge pasisina  
Stanie akabva amboronga  
zvekunotora mota yaainge  
akasiirwa zvechisimba kuna  
tete asi ambuya vakamudzivisa  
vachiti nhamo  
nematambudziko tisiire  
mumaoko a Ishe mhinduro

taizoipihwa. Stanie aive  
nenharo akanyepedzera kunge  
ateerera asi kumota ikoko  
akatozokuenda chete ambuya  
vasingazive akazodzoka  
achindiudza kuti ainge asvika  
pasina kana chinhu kuratidza  
kuti zvimwe yainge  
yakatotengeswa ndikamuudza  
kuti ainge apedzera mari  
mahara yese yaainge aendesa  
ikoko. Ambuya vangu vaive

munhu aishanda kwazvo  
pamusha pataigara ipapo paive  
nenzvimbo yakakura vakabva  
vafunga zvekuita ka Garden  
kavo kavairima muriwo uyo  
wavainge vave kutengesera  
vanhu uye dzimwe nguva  
ndaienda nawo kumusika waive  
mudunhu imomo ndichitengesera  
apa ndainge ndisina kuzvijaira  
asi ndaitofanira kuzvijaira.  
Stanie aiswera asipo asi

aizodzoka nemari yandaisaziva  
kuti inenge yabvepi nekuti  
nguva yekutaura naye yainge  
yave kundiitira shoma nekuti  
aidzoka ndave kutoda kurara  
achizobuda ndisipo apo  
ndinenge ndaenda kunodiridza  
kana kutanha muriwo kumunda  
yainge yatove project tave kuita  
umwe wekuhodhesa kuvanhu  
ndipo paibva mari yeraramiso  
asi zuva nezuva ambuya

vaichema kunyanya usiku  
dzimwe nguva ndaizvinzwira ku  
hope ndikada kuvabvunza  
vaindivhara vhara asi ndaiona  
kunge vaishushikana  
nehupenyu hwedu.

Zviya zvekuti tainge  
takambogarika zvainge  
zvakatobuda mupfungwa  
dzangu ndainge ndakatojairana  
nenhamo. Gore rakapera  
tichigara naambuya vangu



nenhamo yedu iyoyo Stanie  
achingoita zvake asi aiunza mari  
mumba iyo yaizotibatsiridzawo  
pazvimwe zvaidiikanwavo  
mumba vabereki vangu  
zveshuwa vainge vakatsipikwa  
nekuti nyangwe ku hope  
kwandaisimbovaona vainge  
vasisauye. Umwe musiki Stanie  
akakasikawo kudzoka ini  
ndainge ndave kumboswera  
pamba mazuva acho nekuti

muriwo wainge  
wakambofiritwa. Stanie  
paakadzoka akandiudza  
mashoko akandirwadza kuti  
shuwa nei vakanaka vega vega  
ndivo vanokasika kusiya nyika  
asi vaipi vachirarama kwenguva  
refu ndakatadza  
kuzvigamuchira kuti shuwa  
\_senior lady\_ ,mwana watete  
wekuda kumbotibatsira mazuva  
aye na Mufundisi wavo vainge

vakaitavo tsaona vachinzi  
vaibva kumba kwedu musi  
watakabva vachida kutiona  
ndokubva vafira ipapo ipapo  
rufu harunei kuti mutumwa  
walshe shuwa kana nguva  
yakwana inenge yakwana  
hazvina anopikisa asi  
zvaindinetsa kuti ndiwo  
makwaniro ayo here netsaona  
uye ndaitoziva kuti hakuna  
dzimwe honzeri kunze kwaana

tete vangu, daka ravo raive rei  
shuwa kuuraya vainge  
vasisambotye nekuti vainge  
vakatozvitangira pa vabereki  
vangu na bamunini vangu  
nemukadzi wavo avo vakafa  
vasati vambowe nemhuri  
kuurairwa upfumi nehanzvadzi  
dzavo nechainge  
chakaurairwavo bamunini  
ndaichishaya munhu ainge  
akazvinyararira kunyangwe

vakakumbirwa mari nehama  
vaipa baba vangu dzimwe  
nguva vaisapa vachiriritira isu  
vana vavo vane godo vaibva  
vaona sekuvhaira ndokubva  
vapfuudziswa ne tsaona  
ndakabva ndaona kuti nei  
ambuya vaitya kuti Stanie  
arwidzane nana tete vaityira  
muzukuru wavo kuti  
angapfuudzwe asi Stanie aive  
nenharo aitoda kuvarwisa

chete ndakazoziva kuti nguva  
yese iyi aienda ku \_Karate\_  
hake mudhorobha sezvo misha  
yacho yaive pedyo nedhorobha  
memaawa maviri unenge  
watosvika saka iye  
ndokwaaiswera hake asi mari  
aizoenda kunoba kumba  
kunana tete sezvo ainge ane  
mamwe makeys aipindirana  
neekumba ikoko zvekuti vanhu  
ava vainge vakafa ainge

akazvinzwa kare asi akazowana  
mukana wekundiudza paainge  
akasika kudzoka achiti ainge  
apotsa abatwa nana tete achiba  
mari asi vainge vasina kuziva  
kuti ndiye nekuti ayiti aiyenda  
akavhara chiso.....

Ndakabva ndatsiura Stanie kuti  
asiyane nezvaainge achiita  
nekuti nerimwe zuva aizobatwa  
nana tete ivava akauraiwa  
sezvo ropa zhinji rainge rave

mumaoko avo saka kuuraya  
yainge yatove hobby vasisatye  
uye ndaitya zvekare kuti ne  
rimwe zuva vaizokwanisa  
kuzomutevera vakazoona  
patinogara tikasiwa  
taparadzwa. Ini zvepamba  
kudhorobha ndainge ndatoora  
moyo nezvazvo kana pfuma  
yacho ndainge ndazviudza kuti  
vatore havo pamwe chete  
nekudya nekuti vaizviona



sevakakodzera kudya ivo asi  
Stanie aive ashingirira  
pakuvarwisa chete aitoda  
pfuma iyoyo mumaoko ake  
ndipo pandakabva ndaona  
kusiyanana kwemoyo shuwa.

Ambuya handina kuda  
kuvaudza hangu nekuti  
ndaizokwanisa kuwedzera  
hurwere hwavo nekuti vainge  
vave kurwaravwachiti muviri  
wavo wainge warukutika

zvimwe kutsva kwavainge  
vakaita kwainge kwakaibvisa  
nyama dzavo nekuti vainge  
vave kugara vachingoti muviri  
wangu urukurwadza ndainge  
ndave kungogara ndakaisa  
hana mumaoko ndichitya kuti  
zvimwe ambuya  
wangatozotisiye seni zvangu  
ndaizotorwadziwa kusiirwa  
ronda chairo risina ani naani  
aizopodza ukuwo Stanie

aitambawo dzake dzaaida  
kutiparira.

Mari yainge isisabatike yaivepo  
yainge yawe kupera  
pakutengera ambuya  
mushonga asi zvainge  
zvisisashande ivo  
vakazopedzisira vavekundiudza  
kuti ndisasatenge hangu.

Muriwo wainge wachiita manje  
mushonga wopera zvekuti

waitemheka kuti  
ndichinotengesa apa ndainge  
ndaronga zvinhu zvangu  
zvikandibudira zvakanaka kuti  
ndaifuma ndichitemha  
ndoenda kunohodhesa  
ndadzoka ndozotemha  
wekunotengesa pazvitoro  
zvemudunhu asi ndakafuma  
muriwo wese pasisina  
uchiratidza kuti wainge  
wadyiwa nemombe nekuti

ndakatarisa pasi ndikaona  
matsimba adzo. Ndakapererwa  
kusvika pekupedzisira zvekuti  
ndakashaya kana simba apa  
chirimo chainge chave  
kunopera kuti tichitanga kurima  
ndaيدا kuzoshandisa mari iyoyo  
pakuzotenga mbeu kuti  
tizowanewo chibage cheupfu  
asi zvese zvakawira mukanwa  
mamupere ndakabva ndagara  
pasi ndokutarisa mudenga

ndokubva ndati,"Ishe tauraiwo  
nesu zuva nezuva tinochema  
muchatinyaradzawo rinhi honai  
ndiri nherera isina anocheuka  
nyangwe ndikada kutaura  
hapana anondinzwiva.

Ndirimurima Ishe  
ndokumbirawo chiedza  
mukurarama kwangu nzira  
yandiri kufamba ineminzwa  
inobaya isina anonditumbura  
inzwaivo kuchema kwangu Ishe

ndatambura ini." Misodzi  
yakaramba kubuda  
ndakasimuka ndokudzokera  
kumba ndakasvika Stanie aripo  
achiti aida kundisiira mari  
yaaive nayo ndakaedza kuda  
kumutsiura kuti asiyane  
nezvekuda kurwisa ana tete asi  
haana kunditeerera zvekare  
akabva andiudza kuti ku  
\_Karate\_ ainge akabva  
awekuenda ku \_boxen\_

handina kumbomudaira akabva  
atoenda ambuya vakasara  
vachibuda ndokubva  
vandibvunza kuti ko Stanie  
ainge achiita basa rei raimupa  
mari zhinji yaaiuya nayo  
ndakada kuvavhara vhara asi  
vakabva vagara pasi  
ndokuti,"Risa hanzvadzi yako  
ikuda kutiparira zvimwe  
nemadzitete ako chairikurwa  
chii ipapo ndainge



ndakamutsvagira basa  
rekufudza mombe pamhiri apo  
asi akaramba izvezvi ave kuda  
kutiuraisa nemadzitete ako  
akangoziva pano tinofa  
musheedze adzoke." Vakabva  
vatanga kufemera pamusoro  
ambuya apa vave kuchema  
ndakabva ndamhanya  
ndicheteera Stanie  
ndikamubata munzira  
ndokumuudza kuti ambuya

vaimuda akabva atanga  
kundipopotera achiti ndainge  
ndavaudzirei ini handina  
kumudaira takadzoka  
achingopopota chete  
ndokusvika ambuya  
vazvambarara vachiita  
semunhu ainge afa Stanie  
akabva amhanya achisheedzera  
kuti ambuya! ambuya!.....

\*Vanorarama here ambuya  
ava\*

\*Stanie haazouraiwewo here  
nana tete ava\*

**\*END OF CHAPTER 19\***

**\*NHERERA\***

**Story by \*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by \*Oxey\*

Chapter 20.

"Lisa urikuona zvawakonzeresa  
here nechawanga uchiudzira  
ambuya zvandinoita  
ndochishaya chitarisa uone  
zvaita ambuya manje vakutoita  
sevari kuda kufa zvinova  
zvakonzereswa newe ambuya  
vakangofa handife

ndakakuregerera Lisa hukama  
unobva watopera."

"Stanley!Stanley."

Ndakamusheedza ndichida  
kumunyaradza pamashoko  
ainge achitaura uye ainge  
achitopedza nguva  
achingotaura pane kuti tione  
kuti tingaitasei naambuya. Iye  
akabva aita kukwidziridza izwi  
achiti,"Usangondisheedza  
zvisina maturo wanzwa wafara

kaa ndizvoka zvawanga uchida  
izvi zvekuti ambuya vadai..."

Ndakabva ndamusiya achitaura  
ndokubva ndaenda  
kunokumbura bhara  
kuvavakidzani ndikapiwa  
ndokubva ndadzoka  
ndokubatsirana kuisa ambuya  
imomo na Stanie apa  
aingopopota chete,ambuya  
vainge vasati vatisiya havo  
vainge vachifemera kure Stanie



akabva atanga kupusha bhara  
takananga pa \_clinic\_ yaive  
pedyo ambuya vakabva  
vangokwanisa kutaura  
mashoko ekuti... "Lisa na Stanie  
wazukuru vangu musare  
muchichengetana iwe Stanie  
iva nerudo kune hanzvadzi yako  
ndiyo zvese zvako iyeyu."

"Ambuya musataura muchidaro,  
asi mave kutotisiya here nhai  
ambuya munoti tinosara

tichichengetwa nani nhai  
ambuya munoda tisare tiri  
nyana dzisina anobvumbatira  
here musaenda ambuya."

Ndakadaro apa misodzi yainge  
yave kutoyerera Stanie  
akaramba achingopusha apa  
ainge ave kuratidza kuti ainge  
aneta ndakazama kumubatsira  
asi handina kumbopusha  
kusvika kure ndainge  
ndatozarirwa.

Ambuya vainge vachiri kufema  
havo. Takazosangana nevamwe  
vanhu vainge vaine ngoro yavo  
ndokubva takumbira rubatsiro  
ndokubva vati vaizoda  
mubhadharo vaisazotibatsira  
mahara Stanie akabva avaudza  
kuti aizovapa mari umwe  
wacho ndiye akada  
kumboramba achiti  
tingobatsirwe mahara asi  
umwe ndiye akaomesa musoro

achiti aitoda mari vainge vari  
vakomana vaviri vakatosvika  
pakunetsanirana isu.

Takazobatsirwa hedu Stanie  
ndokubva avapa mari takasvika  
pa \_clinic\_ patorine mutsetse  
wevanhu waitoda kurapwa apa  
zvaitonzi chiremba wacho ainge  
asati auya hake sezvo Stanie  
ainge aine nharembozha yake  
akabva anokumbira ma  
\_nurse\_ epo nhamba dzenhare

dzachiremba asi tuma \_nurse\_  
twacho twakada  
kumbochenama tuchinyima  
Stanie nhamba dzenhare tuchiti  
mutemo waisatendera kuti  
murwere afonere chiremba  
achiti manonoka kuuya. Zvisinei  
chiremba wacho vakabva  
vatosvikawo Stanie aripakati  
pekunetsana nema  
\_nurse\_,Chiremba ndokubva  
vabvunza kuti ambuya vainge

varipanze mubhara vainge  
vauya naani Stanie ndiye  
akabva akarumidza kudaira  
ariye ndokubva ati,"Tisu tauya  
navo chiremba."

"Ngavapinde nditotange kurapa  
ivo vasati vatisiya rungwanani  
rwuno." Chiremba akabva  
akwaziza vamwe varwere vaive  
pamutsetse vakamirira  
kurapwavo ndokubva  
ayenderera mberi achiti,"Ndine

urombo hama dzangu  
nditendereiwo kutanga  
ndaongorora ambuya ava  
nguva yavave yakaoma  
vanogona kungotisiya  
rungwanani rwuno. Ndinotenda  
kune vanzwisisa."

Takabatsirana kutakura  
ambuya ndiina Stanie  
neumwevo murume ainge ari  
mumutsetse akatibatsira

tikanosiya ambuya kuti  
varapwe isu ndokubva tabuda  
panze ini ndakabva ndaenda  
kunogara pasi pemuti waivepo  
misodzi yakaramba kubuda  
panguva iyi ndainge ndave  
kungondandama ndichitaura  
ndega ndichiti nhai Ishe  
ndinosvikepi ndichirarama  
hupenyu hwakadai mufaro  
ndinouonera pazviso zvevamwe  
pachangu chiso wakatama kare



muchaudzosa riini nhai Mwari  
waAbraham, Mwari walsaka.

"Lisa chirega kuramba  
uchidemba demba hanzvadzi  
yangu nerimwe zuva uchadzoka  
mufaro ndiregerere pane  
zvandakuita nguva iya hauna  
mhosva ,mhosva ndeyangu  
ndinoita zvisingadiwe  
naambuya ngatinamatirei kuti  
vararame vakatisiya hupenyu  
unobva hwatangidza kuoma

zvekare uye kuti tadzokere  
kumba kuye hakuchina  
nzvimbo yedu."

Chiremba akabva azotisheedza  
ndokubva atibvunza kuti  
painge pasina mukuru here  
tikavaudza kuti tisu taitove  
vakuru vacho ndokubva ati  
ainge arapa ambuya asi  
hupenyu vainge vasisina nekuti  
vainge vavekungoti matateguru

avo ainge avekuvasheedza  
akabva atiti tiende kunovaona.

"Vazukuru vangu musare  
muchichengetana ndapota  
zvangu kunyanya iwe  
Siteniri ,Risa ndiye zvese zvako  
umuteerera muchasangana ne  
zvizhinji vazukuru asi zvibatei  
nekuti kwamave kuenda husiku  
kunyanya iwe muzukurusikana  
Risa usafuririka muzukuru ziva

kwakabva madzitetete enyu  
akandiita kafira mberi nyama  
dzangu dzaibva idzi amwe  
mavanga nanhasi haasati  
atombooma mukati mumuviri  
umu ndinogara ndichinzwa  
kutsva." Ambuya vaitotaura izvi  
vakagwinya vachiita semunhu  
ainge asiri kumborwara zvekuti  
vainge vave kutotiudza nyaya  
tichiseka ivo vachitosekawo  
zvekuti ndainge ndave

kutonetsakana ndichitoshaya  
kuziva kuti kozvainge zvave  
kumbofamba sei munhu ainge  
auya ari mungoro asingagone  
kufamba ndiye ainge ototaura  
nyambo dzakadai dzaisekesa  
ndaitionawo kuti Stanie  
zvaitomunetsa vakabva  
vamboita kagosoro zvekuti  
tainge tave kufunga urwere  
rwainge rwaenda. Vapedza  
vakabva vati, "Musanetseke

vazukuru kungori kukosora.  
Siteniri enda unosheedza  
chiremba." Stanie akabva  
abuda nekukasika ambuya  
ndokubva vasara vachiti,"Risa  
muzukuru tarira nepahwindo  
uone kuti zuva rave papi nguva  
dzangu dzakukwana."

"Nguva dzeizvee nhai  
ambuya."

"Chingotarira nepahwindo  
mubvunzo wako

uchazvipindura wega."

Ndakabva ndadongorera  
ndokuona kuti rainge rave  
pakati ndokubva

ndati,"Ambuya rave pakati  
chindiudzai kuti inguva dzei  
dzakwana." Pandakacheuka  
ndakaona munhu arara zvekare  
pamubhedha wavainge vari  
nguva yese iyi vainge vakagara  
ndakabva ndanzwa zii  
ndokubva ndaenda pedyo

ndokuona kuti vaininge vatotisiya  
asi pfungwa dzangu  
dzakaramba kuzvitenda  
ndakabva ndatanga  
kuvazunguza ndichivasheedza  
ndikabva ndaridza zimhere  
rakavharira \_clinic\_ yese Stanie  
na chiremba ndokubva vapinda  
vakadungamidzana.

"Ahhh vatofa ava ambuya  
venyu."



"Chiremba vafa chirudzii ivo  
ndavasiya vachitaura nyaya na  
Lisa uyu vachitoseka." Akadaro  
Stanie achitoenda paive  
naambuya achivazunguza.

"Nhaisambuya matoenda here  
shuwa saka kufara kwese  
kwamanga muchiita nesu  
kwanga kuri kwekupedzisira  
here uye manga muchida  
kusiya mufaro pazviso zvedu asi  
hazvina zvazvabatsira nekuti

mufaro wacho watotiza zvekare  
nekuti siya kwamaita.

Tichabvumbamirwa naani nhai  
ambuya." Chiremba vakabva  
vaenda kunonyararidza Stanie  
ndokubva vanofugidza ambuya  
ne jira jena rainge ririmo  
ndokubva vabuda nesu maive  
naambuya vakabva vabvunza  
kuti tainge tiine hama here  
tizonodzizivisa nezvekufa  
tikavaudza tisu taitove zvese

zvaambuya ivavo kana  
shamwari zvayo vainge vasina  
vanhu vemudunhu rataigara  
vaitoti sarudza nyangwe  
pandaienda kutsime ndikasvika  
paine vanhu vese waitopera  
kubva kuita sekunonzi pasvika  
mhandu asi ini ndaisava nebasa  
nazvo hangu. Shamwari ya  
ambuya yaitove mukadzi ainge  
akatiratidzira kwaive naambuya  
vedu mazuva ataivatsvaga uye

panguva iyi yainge isipo yainge  
yakamboenda kuvana vayo  
kuguta guru. Ndakabva  
ndaudza chiremba zvainge  
zviripo vakatonzwavo tsitsi  
ndivo vakatozotibatsira kuradza  
ambuya vedu nyangwe  
patakazivisa vanhu vedunhu  
hapana kana umwe chete zvake  
akauya kunhamo kusara  
kwevashomawo vakabatsira  
kuchera gomba, takachema

tega ambuya vedu na chiremba  
ndiye akatoita moyo chena  
wekuvatengerawo bhokisi  
ravakavavigwa variimo ndipo  
paunoona kuti vamwe vanhu  
vane rudo rwechokwadi. Musi  
watakabva kunoradza ambuya  
takasvika varidzi vemusha  
vachiti vainge vave kuda  
kuwedzera dzimba pamusha  
wavo uye vainge vave neumwe  
munhu anopachengeta isu

takabva tangopihwa zuva  
rimwe chete rekuti tirongedze  
mikwende yedu. Ndakazama  
kuvaudza kuti tainge tisina  
kwekuenda asi ndakatoona kuti  
ndainge ndichitotaura ndega  
hapana aindinzwa vanhu  
vemudunhu vanofanira kuve  
ndivo vainge vanyengedza  
vanhu ava. Takabva tasiwa  
taudzwa kuti mangwana vaida  
kuzodzoka tisipo apa

kwekuenda tainge tisina kuti  
tidzokere kumba kwe vabereki  
vedu maitove mukanwa  
meshumba pachezvako nekuti  
tainge takatotiza hunhapwa  
ikoko apa Senior lady vainge  
vakapfuudzwa vese na  
Mufundisi nemwana watete  
vahombe ndivo vaizokwanisa  
kutibatsira asi vainge vakasiya  
nyemba ndakabva ndabvunza  
Stanie kuti ainge achifungeiwo

asi haana kukwanisa kudaira  
airatidza kuti ainge achiri  
pakuchema ambuya.

Husiku urwu handina  
kumborara hope dzakaramba  
kubata ndichifunga nhamo  
dzangu ndipo paunoona  
kukosha kwaamai nababa  
pakadai misodzi  
yandaisombobuditsa  
ndichifunga zvehupenyu



hwangu musu uyu hapana kana  
donhwe rakabuda zvaro  
musoro wainge wave kuita  
kupisa nekufunga. Makuseni  
akazosvika ndokubva  
tangotakura mabhegi embatya  
dzedu chete zvimwe takasiya  
tisati tabva pamba apa  
ndakangozviudza kuti chero  
nzira yatafamba kwainoperera  
Ishe vanotizarurirawo.  
Mupfungwa mangu makabva

mauya zita raChiremba  
ndokubva ndaudza Stanie kuti  
timboende pa \_clinic\_ zvimwe  
chiremba vaitozotibatsirawo  
sezvo vainge vakambotibatsira  
pakuradza ambuya. Takasvika  
paine tuma \_nurse\_ zvichinzi  
chiremba vainge vasiri kuuya  
ndakabva ndakumbira nhamba  
dzenhare tuma \_nurses\_ tuye  
ndokubva twatanga  
kutondiseka hatwo nhamba

dzenhare handina kumbopihwa  
Stanie akabva andisiya achiti  
ainge achizodzoka uye  
ndisazobve panzvimbo iyi asati  
adzoka. Ndakabva ndazviudza  
kuti chiremba ava  
ndaizovamirira kusvika vauya,  
zuva rainge rave kuchipisa apa  
nzara yainge yave kuchirova  
ndainge ndakagara kunze  
kwechivanze chepa \_clinic\_  
ndiri pasi pemuti hope

dzakatombobata ndikamuka  
ndokuona zuva rainge rave  
kuda kutonyura apa Stanie  
ainge asati adzoka iye ndiye  
ainge aine nharembozha ini  
ndainge ndisisina yangu  
ndainge ndakaitengesa  
pandaيدا mari yechikafu saka  
kuti ndimubvunze kuti angave  
aripi ndainge ndisina  
mubvunziro. Nguva  
yekuvharwa kwe \_clinic\_

yakakwana sezvo yaive  
kumuruwa yaingoshanda  
kwakachena chete asi panguva  
dzeusiku pairara  
vanochengetapo. Ma \_nurses\_  
aye painge ave kubuda umwe  
wavo akabva ati,"Mwanasikana  
chaurikunyanya kuda kuna  
chiremba chii kana urikutsvaga  
rudo \_forget and smile\_  
havatombokucheuka uchiona  
isu tinoswera navo

havatomboticheuke  
vozochekira iwewe mwana  
achiri kubuda mukaka pamhino  
achiri kunhuwa weti kangana  
hako. Dai utori umwe  
watoenda hako nekuti vanhu  
vanozokuona pano zvinozoita  
sekunge tisu takakonzeresa  
kufa kwaambuya vako uye  
pachipatara apa hapazi pa  
orphanage."

Ndakaramba ndakamutarisa  
ndokubva ndangoti , "Maita  
basa akoma."

"Usanditi akoma kudzinza  
kwedu hakuna mbeu dzakadai  
dzinoda kukwana  
padzisingakwane."

Vakabva vaenda umwe chete  
wavo ndokubva asara  
ndokubva anditambidza kapepa  
ndokubva afamba ndokuenda  
hake. Ndakasara ndokuvhura

ndokuona paine nhamba  
dzenhare dzachiremba vaye  
nenhamba yepamba pavaigara  
asi hwainge hwave husiku kuti  
ndiende zvainge zvisisaite apa  
Stanie ainge asati adzoka.

Mashoko ainge ataurwa na  
\_nurse\_ ekufa kwaambuya  
vangu akandirwadza musi  
waazofirwavo ndipo paizoona  
kurwadza kwazvo...



\*Stanie aripi asati adzoka uye  
anopadzoka ipapo\*

\*Lisa anorara zvakanaka here  
husiku hwese paari ipapo\*

\*Nachiremba vanoona here  
apa\*

**\*END OF CHAPTER 20\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by \*Oxey\*

Chapter 21.

Ndakambobata shaya apa  
ndainge ndakapfunya chisero  
mabhegi ainge ari nechepadivi  
rwekuruboshwe  
kwangu,ndakabata shaya  
kudaro ndakangoerekana  
ndave kuchema ndichiita  
kushamatata kunge nguruve  
yanyikwa banga pahuro idzo  
dzaive shungu dzandaizama  
kupedza nekuchema. Shungu

dzaive pamoyo pamwe  
kuchema kwandainge  
ndavekuita dzaizotapudzika.  
Kunze hakuna kumbomira  
kusviba uye hakuna  
kumbononoka kuita rima,  
hwaive husiku hwerima chete .  
Pakadai hope hadzitombobate  
nekuti unenge wakaringa mativi  
ose uye nzeve dzakavhurika  
zviya zvekuda kuteerera kese  
kanenge kaita noise.

Ndakazotanga kutanga kunzwa  
kutinhira kwe mota  
kuchinzwikira kure  
ndokuzviudza kuti zvimwe kune  
kwairi kuenda ichizvifambirawo  
hayo asi pasina chinguva  
ndakazoshamisika ndave kuona  
mwenje kuratidza kuti yave  
pedyo apa yainge yakanyatso  
kuvheneka pandaive. Ndakabva  
ndati kwanyanu kusimuka  
pandainge ndigere ndokuenda

kunozvi hwandisa pakagwenzi  
kaive pedyo asi  
ndakangopindawo ndichiti  
ndodii nekuti ndainge  
ndichitopatya kupaenda  
ndaigona kuzosangana  
nevaridzi wepo(nyoka).

Motikari iye yakasvikomira  
chaipo chaipo pandaive  
ndokubva pambopera chinguva  
pasina akadzikamo hana  
yakabva yatanga kubika



manhanga ndave kutya ndichiti  
zvimwe vanhu ava pane  
chakaipa chavainge vachida  
kuita pandiri asi ndainge  
ndakurumidza kutirimuka. Pave  
paye ndakazooka Stanie ave  
kudzika achitora mabhegi  
achimaisa mumota  
ndakazonzwa ave kuti,"Asi  
ndavasiya vakagara apa  
mukoma Lisa ndikato  
vakomekedza kuti vasabve

ndisati ndadzoka zvimwe  
vakundikana vakatya rima  
ndokutsvaga kwekuenda."

Ndakazona Chiremba vave  
kuburuka mumotikari  
ndokubva vabvunza Stanie  
vachiti,"Garazviya wati haana  
nharembozha?"

"Hongu." Akapindura Stanie  
apa ainge akabata chinhu  
chaive nemwenje muruoko  
rwake achivheneka vheneka

pakachikwenzi pandaive  
ndakabva ndabuda  
ndokusheedzera kuti,"Ndiri  
pano."

Stanie paakanditi baa-aa  
akadonhedzera mwenje  
waainge akabata pasi  
ndokumhanyira kwandaive  
mwenje wemotikari ndiwo  
wakatibatsira kuti tionanane.  
Ini ndakabva ndamhanyirawo  
Stanie ndokubva tambundirana.

"Ndanga ndave kutotya kuti  
zvimwe mauya mukabiwa  
nevane moyo yakaipa saana  
tete vedu zvisinei hana yangu  
yagadzikana mwana waamai  
pasina iwe handina mufaro  
zvizhinji tinozokurukura  
tagarisika ndinoziva kuti  
uchandibvunza kuti wanonoka  
uripi? Chiremba ndafara  
zvisingaite."

"Ndiri kuona nyemwerero yako  
chikomana mwenje  
wakanyatso kukuvheneka  
chaizvo. Zvisinei pindai mumota  
ndinokupai kudya  
kwakakwanaka nepekuzorora  
tozoronga nekukurukura  
zvizhinji muzuva ramangwana."

Taikaita sekudaro ini ndokubva  
ndatenda Chiremba ivo  
ndokungosekerera. Vakatyaira  
mota ndokubva tapinda

muGweru nenguva isipi nekuti  
Chiremba vaimhanyisa mota  
uye munzira maivewo  
nemotikari shoma zvinova  
zvakaite kuti tikasike tasvika  
pamba paigara chiremba ava.

Takadzika mumotikari  
ndokunopinda mumba macho  
mainge musina mudziyo  
yakawanda uye ndaitarisirawo  
kuona mhuri yavo iyo yandaitya  
kuti zvimwe yaizotadza kuti

gamuchira nemufaro  
tikadzokera pahunapwa  
zvekare.

"Ndimbo mumba mangu muno  
sezvamuri kungoona hamuna  
mudziyo yakawanda uye  
hamuna umwe munhu  
wamaona kuratidza kuti  
ndinogara ndega mhuri yangu  
inogara kuguta guru. Zvisinei  
rega nditange ndakupai kudya  
kwakakwana tozonyatso

kutaura kwakachena sekuona  
kwangu makaneta zvisingaite  
munofanira kunyatso zorodza  
pfungwa nemiviri yenyu."

Chikafu chakazouya tikadya  
sevanhu vaye vainge vakarara  
vasina kudya mauro acho,  
tapedza kudya takadzikisira  
nezvinwiwa. Chiremba  
akatiratidza kwaive neimba  
yekugezera ndokuti, "Kana  
muchida kurara



muchitonhorerwa pekugezara  
apa. Mafuta munomawana  
mudzimba dzandichakuratidzai  
dzekuvata."

Takazonoratidzwa pekurara  
zvekare ini zvekugeza ndaitoda  
kuti ndirare ndichitonhorerwa  
uye zvimwe ndaizorarawo  
dzeumambo samambokadzi.  
Stanie akaenda kunovata  
akadaro ko vanhurume  
vanotsvaga zvakawanda -

wanda here, sezvo ndainge  
ndiine mbatya dzangu  
dzaindikwanirawo mubhegi  
randaive naro ndakabva  
ndaenda kunogeza ndokuzono  
chinjira muimba yekurara  
yandainge ndapihwa. Dzisati  
dzabata hope handina  
kunganwa kutenda musiki  
nezvainge zvaitika izvi  
ndokuzovata zvangu.  
Zvechokwadi ndakadzifodora

dzehumambo samambokadzi  
sezvandainge ndakamboreva  
mauro acho. Ndakaita  
zvekuzomuka ndega semunhu  
ainge akaneta asina kurara  
nezuro manheru acho  
ndakazomuka zuva ratobuda  
muna amai varo ndokuwana  
Chiremba vakagara muimba  
yekutandarira vachizvipa kudya  
kune utano uye kwakakwana  
Stanie ainge asimo ndofunga

ainge achiri akavata.

Ndakakwazisa Chiremba

ndokubva vadaira havo

ndokubva vanditi

,"Hanzvadzi yako ichiri yakavata

usaimutsa irege imbozorodza

pfungwa paichamukira ndipo

patichatanga kukurukurawo

nhasi ndiri pano zuva rese

hakuna kwandiri kuenda. Kana

uchiri kunzwa kuneta

chimbonyatso kuzorora asi

kana usisina hope mu kitchen  
chikafu chirimo chakabikwa  
nechisina unosarudza  
chaunoda kudyapa chako."

Ndakatangandaenda kuno  
shambidza chiso changu  
ndokubva ndazodya zvainge  
zvabikwa pandakapedza  
ndakabva ndasuka mandiro  
ndokusiya ndagadzira  
gadzirawo mu kitchen  
ndokubuda. Kunyangwe hazvo

Chiremba ava vaigara vega  
mumba mavo mairatidzika  
zvisingaite maive makarongeka  
nemidziyo mishoma iyoyoyo.

"Lisa na Stanley rega nditange  
nekukuudzai nezvepamusoro  
pangu, mararamiro angu  
nehupenyu hwangu ndokuti  
muzive kwandinobva uye  
ndokuti mundinzwisise nekuti  
mungazoti murume uyu

zvimwe anoda kuzotiitisa  
zvimwe zvakaipa kwete asi ndiri  
pakubatsira nemoyo wose uye  
nemoyo chena. " Vakadaro  
Chiremba vachidzikisira mazwi  
avo nechinwiva chavainwa apo  
tainge takagara muimba yavo  
yekutandarira mushure  
mekunge tapedza kudya  
kwamasikati. Stanie ainge  
anonoka kumuka ainge  
anyatsoku zorora.

Chiremba akazoenderera  
mberi... "Chekutanga regai  
ndikuzivisei ndichiti mhuri  
yangu inogara kuHarare guta  
guru ini ndinoendako apo  
neapo nekuti basa rinenge  
rakandiwandira zvisingaite  
ndine vana vaviri mukomana  
nemusikana asi vese vari kuma  
\_boarding\_ mukadzi wangu  
mudzidzisi paimwevo  
\_primary\_ muHarare uye amai



vangu nyakubereka vanogara  
ikoko pamba pangu nemukadzi  
wangu handina kwekuvaisa  
nekuti hama yavo inotovada  
yepamoyo ndini mwana wavo.  
Iwewe Lisa ndichakuendesa  
kumba kwangu kuHarare  
unopota uchionawo amai  
vangu ndisipo nekuti  
nemuroora wavo  
hazvinyatsonzwanana ropa  
ravo rakatadza kuwirirana.

Uchasarudza chaunoda kuti  
uyenderere mberi nechikoro  
here kana kuti unoita \_course\_  
sezvo gwaro rechina wakapasa  
zvinodadisisa zvidzidzo  
zvinonyanya kudiwa kumabasa  
unazvo. Zvese izvi ndauya  
ndichishumirwa naStanie  
akauya pano akagodama  
achikumbira rubatsiro  
achidemba demba nhamo  
dzenyu dzese hapana

chaakasiya zvese hazvo  
akadudunura semunhu ane  
moyo une hanya ndakaona  
zvakanodzera kukubatsirai  
nemoyo unoda ndosaka  
muripano nhasi kudai. Dai  
panga pasina kuti hama dzenyu  
dzinogara muno muGweru  
painge pasina chakashata  
maigara pano zvenyu asi hama  
dzenyu dziri pakukutsvagai  
ndaona zvakanaka kwazvo kuti

muende kure kwadzisingambo  
kufungirei kuti muri kuraramira  
ikoko. Ndaona zvakakodzera  
kutisa ayende kunogara  
kuHarare iwe Stanie unoyenda  
kunogara muKwekwe mune  
imwe imba yangu asi panogara  
maroja kune imba imwe chete  
isingagare munhu ndimo  
mauchanogara uchienderera  
mberi nechikoro chako  
unotaura gwaro raunoda

kutangira usazondinyadzisewo  
chikomana wave kushandisa  
mukana wekuti unogara wega  
uchivharirana nevanasikana  
imomo uye usazotora  
zvinodhaka nekuputa midzanga  
yefodya usarasikire munzira  
dzakadaro mwanakomana  
unaziva kwawakabva unaziva  
hupenyu hwakazorarama kubva  
muhupfumi mamaimbove.  
Ndazvipira nemoyo wese

kuzadzisa zvido zvenyu sevana  
vasina anoriritira ndasarudza  
kukuriritirai ,sevana vasina  
vanobvumbatira ndasarudza  
kuve mubvambatiri wenyu. Lisa  
uri musikana ungagone  
kufuririka nezvinhu zvisina basa  
zvakaite saana \_airtime,chicken  
Inn\_ zvakawanda  
zvaunganyengerwa nazvo  
nevanhurume kuti uvafadze ivo  
vagokupa zvinonaka.

Ndapota zvangu kutanga nhasi  
ndave baba venyu zvese  
naamai asi ndinoziva kuti  
handizosvike pane vabereki uye  
handikwanise kukupai rudo  
serwamaipiwa nevabereki  
venyu asi nerushoma  
rwandinarwo irworwo  
ndichakupai nekukuratidzai  
ndinoziva kuti mudzimai wangu  
hatombobvume zvachose  
kusheedzwa nemi kuti amai

moyo wake wakasiyana neye  
vamwe vakadzi motogamuchira  
zvaari nekuti ndizvoka zvaari.

Stanie ndapedza newe,Lisa  
ndinovimba kuti wabatisisa  
mashoko angu zvese zvaunoda  
ndichakuitira kuti ugorega  
kunyengerwa nezvikomana  
kana varume chaivo. Chiendai  
munogadzirira tiende kuHarare  
nhasi handisi kuenda kubasa."



Ndakagadzirira zvinhu zvangu  
zvose ndokupinda parwendo.  
Takasvika pamba pemurume  
uye paina amai vacho vaine  
musikana aiona nezvavo asi  
aisagarapo aiita zvekuuya.  
Ambuya ava vakatitambira  
nemufaro pakazouya amai  
vemba mukadzi waChiremba  
zvega zvakaraidza kuti tainge  
tatambirwa nemufaro urikure.  
Murume wacho haana kuda

kuhwandira mudzimai wake  
akamuudza zvese ivo  
vaingofinyamisa kumeso  
sevaiona zvinosemesa.

"Zvakanakai baba vemusha  
hama yenyu inogara zvayo asi  
azozive zvayakafambira  
zvakawanda-wanda  
zvaichasangana nazvo pano  
ngaizosiyana nazvo.

Takazobuda naChiremba vachiti  
vainge vave kuenda neni

kunzvimbo yavainge vakanzwa  
kuti kwaiitwa zvema \_courses\_.  
Tiri munzira kuenda pane  
munhu wandakaita  
kakufananidzira na tete vangu  
vahombe. Mota yakabva  
yamira pamarobhoti ndokuona  
variivo hameno zvavakatanga  
kusheedzera vachiiuya  
kwataive apa zvavairatidzika  
zvacho zvainyadzisa ndakabva  
ndakwidziridza hwindo kuti

vasandiona nekuti hapana  
aiziva zvaifungwa navo. Vave  
kuda kusvika mota yakabva  
yasimuka....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 21\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by **\*Oxey\***

## Chapter 22.

Dambudziko hombe randainge  
ndave kutya ndere mudzimai  
waChiremba nekuti nezuva  
rekutanga chairo handina  
kuratidzwa rudo zvese  
nemufaro. Chandainge ndisina  
kufarira chainge chakaitwa  
naChiremba ndechekuti vainge  
vakaudza mukadzi wavo  
zvavainge vakataurirwa na  
Stanie maererano nehupenyu

hweunhapwa hwatainge  
takamborarama mumaoko  
emadzitete edu ipapo ndipo  
chete pandaityira kuti  
mudzimai waChiremba angave  
akapabatisisa kuti iye  
azongoitawo saizvozvo  
zvekundibata senhapwa nekuti  
ini pachangu ndainge  
ndakatozviona kuti  
akanyemwerera paaismirwa  
nyaya yehunhapwa.



"Lisa mwanangu."

"Chiremba." Ndakadaira ndine kuvhunduka nekuti ndainge ndakavarairwa ndiri pakati pendangariro mushure mekunge ndaudzwa mashoko eruonekedzo naChiremba.

"Kavekechingani ndichikuudza kuti ndidane nezita rekuti baba kana kuti zvichiri kukurema hako, asi ini ndichikuona ndinokutora semwana wangu.

Zvisinei ndasiira mudzimai  
wangu mari yezvese zvauchada  
kuchikoro nekusiri kuchikoro  
uve mwana akanaka handiti.  
Tave kuenda isu  
sezvandakambokuudza  
pakutanga kuti ndinouya kuno  
apo neapo ndichazokuona  
kupera kwegore."

Ndakaramba ndakatsikitsira  
semunhu aiziva nhamo  
yaaizoona mberi nekuti maitiro

emudzimai waChiremba ainge  
asina kumbosiyana neatete  
vangu nezuva rimwe randainge  
ndangosvika iroro. Chete  
chekuita ndopainge pasina ini  
ndainge ndatomboitirwa moyo  
chena wekuchengetwa  
nekuendeswa kuchikoro  
zvizhinji ndaizoonana nazvo  
mberi.

"Lisa mwanangu urikuratidza  
kusafara indava.?"

"Hapana baba ,hanzvadzi yangu  
irikupi?"

"Arikupedzisa kugadzirira kuti  
tibude ndiri kuda kunomusiya  
muKwekwe nhasi chaiye  
ndosiya ndamutengera zvese  
nzvimbo yechikoro  
ndakatoiwana kare ndine  
shamwari yangu mukuru  
wechikoro pane imwe  
sekondari."

"Zvakanakai baba ndinoshaya  
kuziva kuti ndokutendai sei  
nezvamakatiitira dai kwanga  
kuine amwe matendero  
akapfuura iwaya ndaimaita  
baba." Ndakadaro  
ndakapfugama nemabvi angu  
ivo vakabva vandisimudza  
ndokubva vandibvumbatira  
vakandiisa muhapwa chaimo  
kuita kunge saamai vehuku  
yakabvumbatira nhiyo dzayo.

"Ndizvo zvinoita hupenyu  
mwanangu, muupenyu  
unosangana nezvinhu  
zvakasiyana mwanangu.  
Zvinorwadza uchishaya  
anopodza,zvinofadza uchiwana  
wekufara navo. Unofanira  
kuziva kuti muupenyu panguva  
yekufara shamwari dzinoita  
zhinji dzimwe unoshaya  
kutoziva nekwadzinenge  
dzakanyuka nako asi

chingowirwa nedambudziko  
kana kusangana nedambudziko  
hapana anocheuka zvisinei  
nguva ndiyo isingasatitenderi  
kukurukura zvizhinji rega  
ndinombooneka amai vangu  
nemudzimai wangu."

Wakadaro Chiremba  
vachitonopinda mumba ini  
ndakasara ndakagara ndega  
zvangu. Stanie akabva azobuda  
akachena zvisingaite ainge

akapfeka nhumbi itsva dzaainge  
achangobva mukutengerwa  
naChiremba ainge adzokera  
pahu Stanie hwake hwekare  
amai na baba vedu vachiri  
vapenyu. Ndakaramba  
ndakamuyeva kudzamara  
asvike pandaive.

"Vahanzvadzi manyanyo  
kunakirwa nei kubva maramba  
makandiyeva kudaro kana kuti



pane pandisina kusimira  
zvakanakodzera."

"Kwete Stanie ndirikufara  
nekukuona wakadai  
uchiratidzika zvakanaka mwana  
waamai ndokuti vaMoyo  
kauku."

"Musandipa manyemwe  
vahanzvadzi ndinobva ndanzwa  
manyuku manyuku. Zvisinei  
ndave kuenda Lisa tae  
kuparadzani swa hameno

tichaonana rinhi ndapota  
zvangu vahanzvadzi  
musazoshorese  
dzinza,musazoite musikanzwa  
zvibatei muremekedze vari  
kukuchengetai ndinoti neiwayo  
ndapedza."

"Ndazvinzwa Stanie kana  
newevo uzvichengetedze  
hanzvadzi yangu unazvibatawo  
mwana waamai  
usazondikanganwevo natsa

kwavakabva. Ndinotiwo  
neiwaya ndapedza ndinokudisa  
nemoyo wese ndiwe wega  
weropa rangu  
wandinonzwanana naye pasi  
pano."

"Stanley!Stanely mwanangu  
handei tifambe kwakachena."

Vakasheedzera Chiremba  
vachibuda mumba. Takabva  
tambundirana tumisodzi  
tukambobuda ndokubva

tapukitana ndokuparadzana  
ndakaramba ndakayeva kusvika  
motikari yabuda kunze  
ndakazoita zvekuvhundutswa  
nemudzimai waChiremba  
achindisheedza.

Akafamba zvinyoro-nyoro  
achiuya kwandaive ndaiita  
zvekubiridzira kumutarisa  
kwacho nekuti kumutya  
kwakanyanya kwainge muri

mandiri, ndaiita kwatarisa  
neziso repakona.

"Lisa!Lisa."

Vakasheedzera zvinyoro-nyoro  
zvekare apo pavainge vasvika  
pandiri vachibva vakochekera  
ruoko rwavo mumapendekete  
angu ndokubva vaenderera  
mberi vachiti,"Ndasiya  
ndakomekedzwa kanokwana  
kana kutodarika kashanu  
nemurume wangu kuti Lisa

muone semwana wako  
ndamuvmbisa kuti ndichaita  
sekudaro baba vemba. Nyaya  
yangu iri pakuti chakakosha  
kunzwanana chisikana  
tikangonzwanana tinowirirana  
uyezeve chimwe ndechekuti ziva  
chawakafambira ndicho  
chikurusa mwanangu .

Zvaunenge waona  
zvisingakuitire unongotarisa  
wotongesana nemoyo wako.

Munhu anoda kunyepera  
kuziva hatiwirirane ,munhu ane  
makuhwa hatiwirirane  
unondisheedza kuti Madam  
Sue ndiro zita randakakodzera  
kusheedzwa naro rakareruka.  
Sezvo chiri Chishanu chienda  
kunogadzira muimba yako  
yaucharara neMuvhuro  
unenge wave kutoenda  
kuchikoro pamazuva maviri  
ekutanga ndichakuperekedza

kuti uongorore nzira nekuti  
mumamwe mazuva unenge  
wave kuenda wega."

"Maita basa Madam Sue."

Vakabva vafamba zvinyoro-  
nyoro vachiita kuzvidhonza  
vaitoratidza kuti munhu  
anozvinzwa ini ndakasara  
ndichiteera ndikavasiya vasati  
vapinda ini ndokupinda  
ndakananga kunogadzira  
zvakanaka muimba yokurara



yandainge ndapihwa.

Chandaingoda kurongedza  
nhumbi itsva dzandainge  
ndatengwerwa naChiremba  
nemagumbeze matsva.

Pandakapedza kurongedza  
ndakabva ndambotora kanguva  
kuzorora hangu ndakaita  
kuzvambarara nemanhede  
hangu pamubhedha. Ndakabva  
ndatanga kufunga zvainge  
zvaitika nezuro tiri

mudhorobha apo pataienda  
kunzvimbo inoitirwa zvema  
\_courses\_ pandainge ndakaona  
tete vangu vahombe vachiita  
sevaisheedzera kwandiri kana  
Stanie na Chiremba hapana  
wandakaudza zvakangoperera  
mumaziso angu ndomene.

Motikari payakasimuka  
vakasara vachipfuurira kuenda  
painge paine mumwe murume  
ainge akapfeka magirazi ezuva

matema iye akapfekawo  
zvitema hameno vaitaurirana  
kuti ndipo pandakabva  
ndanzwa hana yangu  
kusununguka ndikabva ndaziva  
kuti ndainge ndisina kuonekwa  
uye pakati paChiremba na  
Stanie hapana ainge azvionawo.  
Motikari ndiyo yakatozosvika  
pakukona kudzamara  
ndisisaone tete vahombe  
nemurume uye. Pandakapedza

kurangarira izvi ndakabva  
ndatanga kuzvionesa chokwadi  
chekuti pakuti watiza muvengi  
unomusvikira aveko asi  
chandainge ndakafarira  
ndechekuti tete vainge vasina  
kundiona. Ndakatozobatwa  
nehope ndikazomutswa  
nenharembozha yangu yainge  
ichirira ndakatarisa ndokuona  
pakanzi \_'DAD'\_ ndiwo  
masevhero andainge ndakaita

nhamba dzenhare dzaChiremba  
sezvo ririwo zita ravaida kuti  
ndivadane naro saka ndaifanira  
kuvafadzavo ndichivadana  
sekudaro. Pandakangobata  
nharembozha yangu yakabva  
yakata ndokubva vafona  
kechipiri ndipo pandikazodaira  
ndivo vakatotanga kutaura.

"Wasara sei mwanangu isu  
tatosvika nehanzvadzi yako  
tave kuda kutanga kubatsirana

kurongedza muimba yaanenge  
achigara."

"Zvakanakai baba kana  
mafamba henyu zvakanaka  
tinotenda Musikavanhu  
akutungamirirai."

"Tinomotenda shuwa ndangoti  
ndikuzivise zvangu."

"Zvakanakai baba."

Vakabva vakata ndakabva  
ndasimuka ndichinodongorera  
nepahwindo ndokuona kunze

kwave kuda kutosviba  
ndakabuda  
ndichizvitswasanudza  
mabhonzu angu ndichinopinda  
muimba yekubikira.

Ndakawana Madam Sue vari  
kushamwaridzana nemapoto  
vachiita kuimbirira zvavo.

"Maswera sei?"

"Maswera sei ani Chimuti  
here?,Chimusoro here?"

Vakadaro vachifinyamisa chiso.

"Maswera sei Madam Sue."

"Eheka ndizvo zvinoitwa kaa  
izvi kwete kungoti maswera sei  
chimurivo here. Waita hako  
wamuka ndatozeza kukumutsa  
hangu,zvisinei  
chichingotangirawo pasiira  
Madam Sue."

"Dai vainge vari amai vangu  
kana kuti munhu wandakajaira  
saStanie hanzvadzi yangu  
panguva iyi ndaikumbira



kunyatsa kumbozorodza nyama  
sezvo ndainzwa kurwadziwa  
pandiri asi chekuita painge  
pasina Madam Sue ndainge  
ndisina kuvajaira kusvika  
pakudaro. Ndakanopedzisa  
kubika ndokuzivisa varidzi  
vemba vakauya vachipakura  
vega ndokubva tatodya kudya  
kwemanheru zvekuti panguva  
yataizorara mudumbu  
munenge musina chinhu seni

hangu ndainge ndambotapudza  
hope manheru iwaya  
dzaizonetsa kubata.

Ndakatozobatwa nehope  
nguva dzaenda.

Muvhuro wakazosvika  
ndikaperekedzwa zuva  
rekutanga nerechipiri. Mune  
rechitatu ndainge ndave  
kuenda ndega ndakazosvika  
pakuja irawo chinhu

chandainyanyo kutya  
marobhoti aye muGweru medu  
matainge takakurira aive  
mashoma zvainge zvatosiyana  
nemuguta guru. Ndaitozoona  
nevamwe vanenge vakamirira  
kudarika vaye ndivo vandaitozo  
teererana navo ndichitoita  
semunhu aizivawo zvaari kuita.

Kumba ndasiya ndaita basa  
rese kutsvaira, kusuka  
nekurongedza rongedza.

Paindodzokerera ndini ndaibika  
zvekare amai vaChiremba  
vaisambonyanya kutaura taura  
vaitoitawo sevaitya muroora  
wavo. Kuti vane hutsinye  
Madam Sue vaisambozvi  
ratidza asi vaitove nahwo  
vaisekera pamusoro kuita fare-  
fare tindike chaiyo sezvinhu  
zvandainge zviriizvo  
zvandakafambira handina kuda  
kubatikana nazvo. Umwe musi

ndakazonzwa vakamukirira  
kunetsana naamwen vavo  
kutoita sevanhu vacharwa  
ndakatya kupindira semunhu  
aisaziva pazvainge zvatangira.  
Amai vaChiremba  
vaingosheedzera kuti,"Ndinoda  
kuona kwauchasvika iwe  
ndinopika nemurume wangu  
wandakafusira ndega ini kuti  
chihure ndicho  
chinokuparadzanisai nemwana

wangu usazvinyepera kuti  
muchaparadzwa nerufu.

Ndinenge ndichikuona zvangu  
kuzoda kunzi Madam Sue kani  
kutozvipa zita remabasa akaipa  
munhu ane vana vaviri  
haunyare."

"Kunyarei ndiri pamba pangu  
imi ndimi musingatonyare  
kuteerera mwana ane mhuri  
yake harinyare kuita mwana

murume nemishonga yaro,  
musunungure mwana azvare."

"Ndinopika nemurume wangu  
wandakafusira kuti handina  
makona andakabata  
ndakachena panyama zvese  
nepamweya."

Ndakazobvapo pasina  
akandiona ndichida  
kunogadzira zvekuchikoro  
ndaitozononoka nekuda  
mashoko kwangu.

Pandakapedza kugadzira  
ndakabuda ndokuoneka  
Ambuya vainge vakagara panze  
vachichema ndakavanzwira  
tsitsi.

Ndazogara mukombi mashoko  
ainge ataurwa na Madama Sue  
ekuti '....sunungurai mwana  
azvare.' Aimboedza kurevei kuti  
Chiremba haazvare ko vana  
vaive vani?



Ndakazopedzisira ndazviudza  
kuti ziva zvawakafambira  
makuhwa ainge akarambwa.  
Kubatwa senhapwa hakuna  
kumbopera asi Madam Sue  
vaisambonyanya kuzviratidza  
nefare-fare tindike yavaiita. Ini  
ndomene ndini ndaizodzamisa  
pfungwa dzangu ndichiona kuti  
apa ndiri kudzvinyirirwa  
ndainge ndotoita semusikana  
webasa..

**\*END OF CHAPTER 22\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by **\*Oxey\***

## Chapter 23.

Mazuva akafambidzana Madam  
Sue vachiita sevachadyana  
navamwene vavo nekuti

madzvokorerane avaiita ainge  
asisaite, dai zvainzi ziso rinodya  
munhu dai vaviri ava  
vakadyanana. Zuva nezuva  
ndaingonzwa ma nxaa nxaa kuri  
kuridzirana tsamwa apo  
pavaipfuudzana mumba ini  
ndaитоita sendaisazviona hangu  
nekuti mukutsvaga zvakawanda  
kutsvaga kuzvipinza muna  
taisireva sezvo ndainge  
ndakamboyambirwa kuti

ndizive zvandakafambira. Ini  
semaonero anguwo Madam  
Sue vaikanganisa mabatiro  
avaiita vamwene, chete nyaya  
dzevaviri hadzipindirwe nekuti  
kwavanenge vakabva  
hakuziikanwe seava amwene  
nemuroora handaiziva kwainge  
kwakatangira ruvengo pakati  
pavo. Irwo ruvengo rwacho  
zuva nezuva rwaiwedzera.

\_Course\_ yandaiita  
ndaiinzwisisa hangu asi  
kunonoka muzvidzidzo zvayo  
kunyanya zvinoitwa makuseni  
zviye ndainge ndonyanya  
kunonoka zvichikonzerwa  
nekusiya ndaita basa rese  
kumba. Ndaiti ndikarara  
ndagadzira mumba waimuka  
musingaratidzike kuita kunge  
pamba pane vana asi paigarwa  
nevanhu vakuru vakuziva

zvavanoita. Musikana uye  
aimbouya achiswera naambuya  
ainge asisauye handina kuziva  
chikonzero asi pfungwa dzangu  
dzakangondiudza kuti hakuna  
mumwe akamumisa kunze kwa  
Madam Sue uye handina kuda  
kumboita hanya nazvowo  
hangu. Nehanzvadzi yangu  
Stanie taitaura  
panharembozha zuva nezuva  
achindiudza kuti zviri kumuitira



aingotyira ini chete, ini  
ndaimuudza kuti asandityira  
hake kumuudza chokwadi  
ndaisada nekuti  
aizokanganisika muchikoro.  
Ndaizonakidzwa hangu  
naMadam Sue apo pavaiti  
vakatarisana naamwene vavo  
vaiita kufinyamisa chiso chavo  
zvekuti kana kushata kwebere  
kunosara pasi vamwene vacho  
vaizoguma nekuchema kuita

kupupira saamai vabirwa  
kacheche kavo kana vabata  
murume neside dish asi  
chekuita ndopainge pasina ,  
ndaizogumisira ndovanzwira  
tsitsi. Ndaiti ndikada  
kuvanyaradza ndaiita kuuya  
ndichidhonzwa na Madam Sue  
ndongopihwa ziziso ndaibva  
ndangobvawo pasina  
chandataura ivo ambuya ndivo  
vaizongoti

, "Dai ndakaziva zuva rekutanga  
ndisina kukutambira semuroora  
wangu. Ndinoshaya kuziva kuti  
mwana wangu akakunhongepi  
dai ndaikuziva  
kwawakawanikwa  
ndaikudzosera handisati  
ndamboona zvakadai.  
Ndichazofarawo rinhi ini." Ivo  
Madam Sue vaibva  
vapinduravo , "Kufa kwenyu  
ndiko kuchaunza mufaro wenyu

uye ma dai dai amurikutaura  
aya muchidemba  
haachashande nekuti dai  
kufunga kwebenzi." vakabva  
vatozeka zvavo kusekera svoto  
chaiko. Ini ndaizopedzisira  
ndatohakirawo ndotangawo  
kuchema ndichizvibvunza  
mumoyo kuti asi vamwe vanhu  
kadzi chii shuwa unotoshaya  
kuti vana vaSatani here kana  
kuti ihama dzake. Chiremba

vaifonawo zuva nezuva  
vachindibvunza hupenyu  
neutano uye nekuti amai vavo  
varisei ,ini ndaisada kungotaura  
taura ndaitya kuti Madam Sue  
vakangozviziva kuti ndataura  
chokwadi pangu paizondiperera  
ndikatangidza kutambura  
zvekare saka Chiremba  
ndaingovaudza kuti tese  
tinofara. Kuchikoro  
kwandaiitira \_course\_ yangu

takabva tambopihwa mavhiki  
maviri ekuti tisauye chikoro  
muchirungu inonzi \_block  
release\_. Shungu dzangu  
ndaيدا kunopedza mavhiki  
maviri awa ndiri muKwekwe  
nehanzvadzi yangu asi  
ndakashaya kuziva kuti  
ndotanga nekuudza sei Madam  
Sue nekuti kamwe kamusungire  
kavaizoita chiso chavo waitotya  
kuvatanga kuita chazezesa

chaicho. Ndakazofunga zano  
rekutaura naChiremba  
ndikavaudza kuti ndaida  
kuenda kuna Stanie ivo ndivo  
vakazoudza mukadzi wavo  
ndikatumirwa mari  
yebhazi,Madam Sue havana  
kuda kubvunza twakawanda  
vakangoti,"Tokuonai madzoka  
asikana uye kwamuri kuenda  
ikoko mutaure nyaya dzenyu  
musapinze mazita edu mukati

uye mutaure muchiziva  
pekugumira." Handina  
kumbovadaira ndakabva  
ndaenda kunooneka ambuya  
ndokubva vati,"Ufambe  
zvakanaka Risa muzukuru  
Nyadenga akuchengetedze uye  
afambewo nesu handizive kuti  
unodzoka ndichiri mupenyu  
here kana kuti ndafa."

"Kufa neizve nhai ambuya?"



"Nenzara chaiyo asi chikafu  
chizere hacho kubika ndiko  
kunondinetsa muzukuru  
zvawanga uripo  
ndaitombowana chinobata ura  
kunyangwe hazvo ndaizodya  
nemuseredzero wemashoko  
makukutu asi chikuru kuri  
kudya hako. Rega ndisawanze  
nyaya muzukuru chienda  
ufambe kwakachena."

Ndakabatikana zvikuru  
nemashoko aambuya kuti asi  
chiiko muroora wavo  
achivadaro ,nekufamba  
kwenguva ndaizozviziva hangu.  
Zvekuti ndainozopedza vhiki  
ndiri mukKwekwe  
ndakazvikanzura  
ndaizongopedza mazuva  
matatu kana mana chete  
ndodzokera ambuya vaizotofa  
ndisipo uye kuti ndisaende

zvakanhiremvera ndaida kuona  
hanzvadzi yangu kuti yakagara  
sei uye hapana aimunetsa here.  
Handina kuda kuzitora nguva  
huru ndichiri pamba apa  
ndakabva ndangonanga  
kwaikwirirwa mabhazi eku  
Kwekwe asi handina hangu  
kukwira bhazi ndakakwira ka  
\_private car\_ tunopihwa mazita  
ekuti tuma \_go faster\_ zvekuti  
nenguva isipi ndainge

ndatosvika muKwekwe. Sezvo  
rainge risiri zuva rekuchikoro  
ndakawana Stanie akandimirira  
panzvimbo yaishvikira mabhazi  
sezvo aiziva kuti ndainge  
ndichiuya musi wacho.

Ndakashamisika kumuona aine  
kamwe kamusikana iye Stanie  
ainge akasungwa mumusoro  
nebhandeji kuita semunhu  
ainge akakuvara. Paakangonditi  
baaa akaita kunge

achabhururuka akasvika  
kwandiri nekukasika  
tikambundirana kamusikana  
kaaive nako kakabva  
kateereravo mumashure  
kachiita sekainyarira. Handina  
hangu kuda kukasika kufungira  
hanzvadzi yangu zvisizvo  
pamusoro pekamusikana aka  
ndakasarudza kumirira  
kuudzwa. Musikana uye  
akazosvika pataive Stanie

ndokubva ati,"Lisa uyu ndi  
\*Willet\* shamwari yangu  
yekuchikoro zvese nekumba.  
Willet ava ndivo vahanzvadzi  
vangu vanoitwa Lisa."

Takabva takwazisana na Willet  
uye iye akati afara nekundiziva  
ini ndikataurawo sekudaro.  
Takazofambidzana ndokuenda  
kumba kwaigara Stanie ,Willet  
akabva asara pane imwe imba  
Stanie akabva andiudza kuti

ndopaive pamba pavo. Isu  
takafamba chinhambwe chidiki  
tainge tatosvikawo. Ndakabva  
ndambotura mafemo sezvo ka  
\_go faster\_ kandainge ndakwira  
kaimhanya zvekuti ndakafamba  
ndakabatira hana mumaoko  
kuri kutya.

Stanie akandibikira chikafu  
ndikadya hangu ndokubva  
tazotanga kutaura nyaya  
akandiudza kuti Chiremba vaive

munhu akanaka chaizvo  
akaenderera mberi achiti ainge  
asati akamboona munhu ane  
rudo rwakadai rusiri kana  
rwekumbofungidzira zvarwo  
rudo rwechokwadi. Stanie  
akataure zvee akati ainge  
akafara chaizvo nekudzoserwa  
kuchikoro kwainge aitwa na  
Chiremba akatsinhira zvekare  
panhau yerudo apa akati kuita  
kwaChiremba



kwakamukatyamadza kuti  
shuwa munhu kubatsira vanhu  
vaasingazive kune rudzi rwavo  
kuvabata sevana vake vashoma  
chaivo vanozviita ini ndakabva  
ndafunga utsinye rwune  
mukadzi wacho ndikati shuwa  
vanhu vanosiyana  
ndakazongoerekana ndave  
mundangariro yezvinhu  
zvinoitika kuHarare ,Stanie  
ndiye akatozondizunza zunza

ndikapepuka mukati  
mendangariro idzi.

"Lisa ko wavekufungei zvekare  
zvaunobva waramba  
wakanyarara kudaro kuita  
seunodzeya zvandiri kutaura."

Ndaisada kuti Stanie aizive  
mamirire akaita zvinhu  
kuHarare ndakabva  
ndangomuti , "Kutovarairwa  
chaiko vahanzvadzi zvisinei

chindiudza kuti pano wakagara  
zvakanaka here uye chirisei  
chikoro wondiudza zvakare kuti  
Willet imhando ipi yeshamwari  
kwauri."

"Lisa! Lisa! Lisa kuda kuziisisa  
zvisinei rega ndikunyeurirei  
vahanzvadzi munoziva kuti  
Stanie haagone kuhwanza  
zvinhu kune hanzvadzi yake  
nekuti handidi kufungirwa  
zvisizvo uye kungofungirana

kwakashata mufunge kunounza  
ruvengo ,kusanzwisiana  
nerudo runobva rwatoparara.  
Ndakati ndasvika hangu  
muKwekwe muno munzvimbo  
ino inonzi Rutendo ndiina baba  
kana kuti \_dad\_ vangu meaning  
Doc ndakatanga kuratidzwa  
zvinhu zvakakosha izvo zvinova  
zvinobatsira zvakaita sezvitoro  
nechikoro chandiri kudzidza  
izvezvi padhuze hapo

hapambotori nguva refu  
kusvikapo. Ndapedza  
kuratidzwa izvi Baba  
vakasheedza vagari vepamba  
pavo vakandizivisa kwavari  
vachiti ndiri mwanakomana  
wavo. Vagari vepamba pano  
vakaudzwa zvekare kuti mari  
yavo iyo yavanobhadhara  
kugara kwavari kuita pano  
kupera kwemwedzi kwegu  
kwegu izopiwa ini. Baba

vakasiya vandiudza kuti pamari  
iyoyo ndipo panobva yechikafu  
changu neye zvese zvandinoda  
imwe yacho ndinobhadhara  
kukanzuru yemvura  
neyemagetsi. Kuchikoro  
ndakasvika ndikanzwananawo  
na Willet uyo aive mutsva  
pachikoro apa. Sezvo tese taive  
vatsva takatanga kungowirirana  
pachedu pasina umwe  
wechitatu nekuti tikada

kutamba neruzhinji  
munongoziva kuti ini  
handikwanise kuwadzana  
neruzhinji zvakangofananawo  
na Willet ndizvo zvaakandiudza  
kuti haade kutaura nevanhu  
vese vese. Ndakaona  
kuwirirana nemusikana uyu  
kuchindiitira nekuti kuita  
kwedu kunopindirana uye  
tinonzwanana chaizvo. Panyaya  
dzemabhuku

tinongofambirana ,asi vamwe  
vasikana kuchikoro vakavenga  
Willet nekuti vanomuti  
anovashaisa mukana wekuti  
vawanewo nguva neni.

Ndakasvika ndikangotangidza  
gwaro rekutanga kuSekondari  
saka zvizhinji ndakambozviita  
ndini ndinenge ndichikunda  
vamwe vese mukirasi vadzidzisi  
vose vepachikoro vanondifarira  
kusanganisira nemukuru



wechikoro chaiye. Bhandeji  
ramunoona mumusoro iri  
ndakadhumwa nemotokari  
umwe musi pataibva kuchikoro  
na Willet ndinotenda  
Musikavanhu nekuti handina  
kufa ndini wamuri kuona  
mupenyu arikutaura nhasi uno  
kudai. Willet ndiye akazofonera  
Baba kuGweru vakauya  
nekukasika vakabva vaenda  
kunomhan'ara nyaya

kumapurisa. Nyaya  
yakaferetwa vanhu  
venharaunda vakabvunzwa  
kana vaiziya muridzi wemota  
yacho vakatoti yaivewo itsva  
mumaziso avo. Mapurisa  
akazongopedzisira nekuti  
zvimwe zvidhakwa izvi nyaya  
ikangorova yakadaro asi ini  
nanhasi zvinongondinetsa kuti  
nei yakananga ini ndoga nekuti  
Willet paakazondi tsanangurira

zvazoitika ndadhumwa  
zvakaite kuti ndifungire kuti  
hakuna nzvimbo isina muvengi  
uye ukati watiza muvengi  
unomuwana ariko. Zvisinei  
Willet akangokwanisa kubata  
nhamba tatu  
dzekwekupedzisira kwegu  
\_number plate\_ yemota iyi  
\*111\*. Baba handina kuda  
kuvaudza hangu ndichairwa  
ndega hondo iyi. Ndinotenda

nekuvimba kuti mibvunzo  
yenyu yapindurwa vahanzvadzi.  
Kuno kurikupisa zvisingaite  
ngatimbobudei timbowaye  
waye nguva ichitofambawo  
kunze kuchisviba."

"Kufamba tichiendepi zvee?"

"Ndichimbokuratidzai  
nharaunda yemuRutendo muno.  
Uye tinobva tatenga usavi  
wemanheru."

Takabva tabuda na Stanie  
patakasvika pachitoro  
chaitengeswa usavi takawana  
pakamira motikari Stanie  
ndokubva acherechedza  
nhamba dziye akaona \*111\*  
aripo. Takabva taenda  
kunomira nechekure tichida  
kuona kuti ndiani aizopindamo  
zvisinei takabva taona ari.....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 23\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by \*Cliff and Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 24.

"Haasiriye iwe Stanie."



"Ndiye tarisa uone zvakanaka.  
Paanenge ave kurivhesa  
motikari yake unyatse  
kumutarisa."

Takabva tamirira kuti motikari  
irivheswe ndokuona kuti  
zveshuwa ndiye murume  
aifambidzana natete vadiki  
mazuva ataimbogara kuGweru.

"Ndaizviziva ini Lisa kuti hakuna  
vamwe vavengi vangu kunze  
kweverudzi rwedu chete asi

uyu mutorwa ndinoshaya kuti  
ari kurwei patiri."

"Hakuna chimwe kunze  
kwemari. Mari inokonzeresa  
hanzvadzi izvezvi anenge  
achinzi vatsvage vana ivavo  
uvaurye nechatinoda  
kuurairwa ndochishaya ini.  
Imba nezvese zvavaida takasiira  
mumaoko avo saka  
chavanoramba vachititeerera  
kudaro chii?"

"Mapepa emba."

"Chiii?" Ndakabvunza  
ndichiratidza kushamisika  
handina kubvunzira kusaziva  
kwete.

"Ehe mapepa emba Lisa  
ndakamatora mazuva aye  
ataigara naambuya amai  
vaamai vedu. Paye pandaiswera  
muGweru ndipo  
pandakamatora."

"Unomadiri nhai Stanie  
uchatiuraisa iwe."

"Ndiri mwanakomana Lisa  
ndinofanirwa kudya nhaka  
yababa vangu. Ndinoziva kuti  
nerimwe ramazuva  
tichapadzokera pamba paye  
panoti ini."

"Iwe Stanley! Stateli kaa dai  
wasiyana nezvauri kuronga  
hanzvadzi. Zvino ukauraiwa  
ndinosara naani nhai iwe uriwe

wega wepamoyo asara  
nyangwe hazvo Chiremba  
vavepo pakutibatsira asi  
hangingazo vaenzanise newe  
hanzvadzi yangu. Siya zviende  
ndapota hangu ndichiri kukuda  
panyika."

Musandityira vahanzvadzi  
ndinozvimirira uye baba naamai  
vedu kwavari vanonditsigira  
uyeve vanotozvifarira zvandiri  
kuita kurwira zvishandwa zvavo.

Imba iyoyo havamboitengese  
pasina mapepa ayo uye kutaura  
kuno mapepa iwayo  
handitorina pane  
kwandakamaviga kana  
zvazoshata ndichakunyeurirai  
izvezvi handimbokuudzei  
hamuna hana yakagadzikana  
imi munogona kuti  
mukangovhundutsira  
munodudunura zvirongwa  
zvangu zvese.Zvisinei takuziva

kuti vavengi havana kuzorora  
ndakutamba ndakangwarira.  
Ngatichiendai tinotenga usavi  
nhasi mumbondizorodzawo  
nekundibikirawo, ndavane  
nguva ndisangadye chikafu  
chinobikwa neruoko  
rwemunhukadzi."

Ndakaita kakupindwa  
nechando nemashoko ainge  
ataurwa naStanie kuti shuwa

nezvaari angati angagone  
kurwa ne madzitere edu aye  
kuti ndirambe ndichitaura naye  
nezvazvo ndaitozomupa hashu.  
Chandakatoona chikuru  
chaizokunda zvese  
kunamata ,pakunamata  
ndainge ndakanyanya kurivara  
shuwa. Takazonotenga usavi  
Stanie ndokubva azvishingisa  
kubvunza vatengesesi  
vemuchitoro chaitengeswa



nyama asi mataurire avakaita  
vakaita sevanhu vaizivana.

"Varume kana makupota  
muchitengerwa nyama  
nemurume abuda uyu munoita  
mari imhene iyo."

"Kuti kudaro here chikomana."

"Ehe ndiri kutokuudzai zvee  
imhene iyo."

Umwe wacho wevatengesi  
abva adairira achiti,"Ehe  
hauone atenga nyama

dzakasiyana achiti arikuda  
kunogocha."

Ndakazosiya Stanie achipedzisa  
kutura nevarume ava ini  
ndokuenda kunomumirira  
panze. Nenguva isipi akabva  
atevera ndokubva  
ati , "Masahwira angu aya Lisa  
ndimo mandinogara  
ndichitenga usavi imomo  
ndicho chega chitoro  
chinotengesa nyama yandinoda

apa ndanga ndichitoda kufeya  
feya hangu kana murume  
anofambidzana nana tete uye  
vachimuziva manje varatidza  
kusamuziva."

"Stanie utambe tsoro dzako  
wakangwarira hanzvadzi ndiri  
kukutyira wangu ,vanhu vaye  
havachatozezi kuuraya vaye  
rakawanda ropa rakadeukira  
mumaoko avo."

"Ini handisi kuzodeutsa ropa  
pahondo yangu musandityira."

Takazofamba hedu ndokuenda  
kumba takasvika Willet akamira  
pagedhi paakangondiona  
akatanga kuratidza kunyara  
nyara ndakangosekera  
mumoyo hangu patakasvika  
akabva ati,"Pachipamwe."

Takabva tadaira na Stanie  
tichiti ,"Pamweni." Ini ndakabva  
ndapfuurira ndokunopinda

mumba hangu ndichisiya vaviri  
ava vari vese zvimwe vaid  
kuudzana nyaya dzavo  
dzisingade ini mukati.

Stanie akazopinda mumba  
ndatopedza kubika usavi  
zvakandinetsa kuti nekuda kwei  
kwakamunonotsa kupinda  
mumba iye akabva avamba  
nyaya yake ariiye ndokuti," Lisa  
mhuri yaana Willet yandidana  
kuti nemusi weSvondo

manheru ndizouye ndidyire  
pamwe chete navo kudya  
kwamanheru ndizvo zvanga  
zvauya kuzotaurwa naWillet."

"Svondo yevhiki rino here kana  
kuti vhiki rinouya."

"Svondo yevhiki rino  
zvichirevera mangwana  
manheru, saka ndamuudza kuti  
handikwanise nekuti hanzvadzi  
yangu iripo anozosara naani  
abva andiudza kuti

ndimuperekedze ndikaita  
sekudaro ndosaka  
ndazononoka kudzoka.

Pandamuperekedza azosiya  
andimisa panze pegedhi pavo  
ko ndagozivei kuti arikunoudza  
amai vake kuti Stanie ouya  
hake nehanzvadzi yake here.

Paadzoka andiudza kuti hanzi  
tese tiuye ndamuudza kuti  
mhinduro ndinomupa

mangwana ndinoda kutanga  
ndanzwa imi kuti munotii."

"Tinoziona mangwana acho  
Stanie izvezvi pfungwa dzangu  
dziri kuomera kufunga  
ndakaneta zvisingaite." Haana  
kuda kuita nharo Stanie.

Ndakazopedza kubika tikadya  
zvedu ini ndakarara  
pamubhedha Stanie ndokurara  
pasofa raivemo sezvo maive  
muimba imwe chete.



Mangwana ndakamuka  
ndikawana Stanie asimo pave  
paya akazodzoka akabata  
chingwa chemuchitoro nemazai  
zvekunwisa putugadzike  
yemakuseni. Ini ndakabva  
ndagadzira mumba  
ndokupedza. Willet akazouya  
tatopedza kudya zvedu  
zvemakuseni, ainge akachena  
chena achiratidza kuti mbatya  
dzaainge akapfeka

hadzingopfekwe pese pese  
zvisina maturo."

"Ahhh ukotokanganwa kuti  
nhasi iSvondo zuva rekuchechi  
maihwe ,asi mufunge  
ndakarara ndichitozviziva  
hameno nhasi ndazozvi  
kanganwavo sei. Zvisinei nguva  
ichiripo hayo Lisa enda unogeza  
ndozopedzisira ini.

Takazopedza ndokubva  
tafamba kuenda kwana Willet

nekuti taizoenda nemota  
yevabereki vake. Takasvika  
Willet akaudza amai vake kuti  
ndaive ani ivo vaive munhu  
wechikuru vese nababa vacho  
vakaratidza kufara nekundiona  
ndokubva vati,"Tafara  
nekuzivana mwanangu  
zvamakafanana naStanie  
kudaro zvega zvinotoratidza  
kuti muri vana vemunhu umwe  
chete. Stanie tisu tinaye kuno

tinongomubatawo semwana  
wedu paanorasika  
tinomudzorawo paanodawo  
wekumira naye tinoedza  
kumirawo naye fanike  
paakadhumwa nemota taipota  
tichinomuonawo. Handina  
chandingashoora paari mwana  
anoterera chaizvo asiyana  
nevamwe vanogara  
mumabhiriji vachiita zvembanje  
vachidembedza

mabhurugwa.Zvega  
zvinoratidza kuti mwana  
akararerwa nevanhu vane mweya  
wevanhu chaiwo kwete  
wemhuka unongoona  
nechikudo nechioko."

Takazoenda kuchechi  
ndokudzoka hedu Willet  
akazotibvunza tave pedu tega  
akati,"Makazoti kudii nekukoka  
kwamakaitwa naamai vangu."

"Tinouya usatya zvako."

Ndakapindura iye ndokubva anyemwerera achiti , "Madii kuzongoenda kamwe chete timbovaraidzana hedu sezvo pasara maawa mashoma kuti kusvibe."

Stanie akabva anditarisa neziso raiti Lisa bvuma kani. Ndakabva ndabvuma ndokubva Willet audza vabereki vake vakati hapana chakaipa. Takatanga

tichimbotaurya nyaya  
tikazopedzisira tave kuona  
terevhizheni amai va Willet  
vaimhanyidzana nemapoto ku  
kitchen takada kumbovabatsira  
vakaramba. Paterevhizheni  
pakabva patanga kubuda rimwe  
firimu rakandirangaridza zuva  
randakabhinyiwa zvekuti  
misodzi yakatanga kujenga  
mumaziso ndokubva  
ndasimuka ndikanochema ndiri

kuchimbudzi shungu dzikapera  
asi ndakatora nguva huru  
zvekuti Willet akasvika  
pakunditeera. Ndakabva  
ndageza kumeso ndokubuda.  
Willet haana kuda kubvunza  
twakawanda hake. Kunze  
kwakazosviba tikadya ini  
chikafu hachina kunyatsodzika  
ndainge ndiine chigodo  
chekurwadziva pamoyo. Ndicho  
chimwe chikonzero chaita kuti



ndisanyanye kungoona  
terevhizheni pese pese  
ndinenge ndichidzivharidzira  
izvozvo nekuti ndinenge  
ndisingade kufunga nezvavo  
zvakananyanya nekuti mhedzisiro  
kuchema uko kunozokonzeresa  
kurwadza kwemusoro  
kusanganisira nemaziso.  
Patakapedza kudya baba  
vaWillet vakabva vadaira  
nharembozha yavo yainge

yorira ndokubva vaudza amai  
Willet isu tiripowo  
vachiti,"Munhu akatitengesera  
imba uye arikuuya kuzotora  
mari yake yekupedzisira nhasi."

"Ko adirei kuuya usiku huno."  
Vakabvunza amai Willet.

"Ndatozvishayawo ini."

"Tinomuona asvika handiti mari  
yacho munayo zvenyu kaa?"

"Ehe ndinayo."

Ini na Willet takabva taenda  
kunosuka ndiro Stanie haana  
kuda kusarawo ega akabva  
ateerawo ndokutanga  
kubatsirana nesu achipukuta  
ndiro. Pagonhi  
pakazogogodzwa baba vaWillet  
vakaenda kunovhura  
takazonzwa vave kukurukura  
Willet ndokubva ati munhu  
akatitengesera imba auya.  
Ndakabva ndanyatso kuteerera

izwi ndikarifananidza ndokubva  
tatarisana naStanie. Willet  
akabva asheedzwa naamai vake  
kuti aigire muenzi  
chinwiwa ,Stanie akabva auya  
pandaive ndokuti , "Izwi rataura  
apa harisi idzva rega  
ndidongorera ndione kuti  
ndiani." Stanie akaenda  
ndokudzoka akabata muromo  
akandiudza kuti ndi.....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 24\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by \*Cliff and Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 25.

"NdiTete vahombe Lisa."

Takabva tatarisana na Stanie,  
Willet akabva apinda  
ndokuti,"Stanie naLisa hanzi na  
amai vangu munoda kurara  
here kana musiri kurara hanzi  
huyai mubva maperekedzwa  
pari kunosiwa aimbove muridzi  
weimba kunokwirirwa mabhazi  
eGweru imi vobva vapfuurwa  
vachikusiyai pamunogara."



"Kwete ngavamuperekedze  
havo isu tinosara tichienda  
hedu netsoka padhuze apa  
hapambotyise uye vanhu  
vachiri kufamba." Akabva  
akasika kudaira Stanie ini  
ndainge ndave kungokwenya  
kamhino ndichiti dai  
vakasationa kana kuziva kuti  
tiripano. Willet akabva abuda  
ndokunoudza amai vake  
havana kuda kumboitawo

nharo vakabva vanosiya tete  
kwaikwirirwa mabhazi eGweru  
isu takasara tichibudawo  
ndokuenda. Taifamba  
tichingoringa ringa nzira.  
Tichingopinda mumba takabva  
tatura befu ndokutanga  
kukurukura na Stanie panhau  
yezvainge zvaitika zvekuona  
tete vahombe izvi  
ndakazoti , "Nhai Stanie ndine  
mubvunzo."

"Bvunza tinzwe."

"Paye pawakadhumwa murume  
uye akakudhuma haana kuona  
chiso chaWillet here?"

"Ipapo handizive hanzvadzi  
nekuti ndakazomukira  
kuchipatara."

"Ndiri kutya kuti anogona  
akaona Willet ndokunoudza  
ana tete kuti ndiye  
akakubatsira apa vabereki vake  
vakatengeserwa imba natete

vanogona kuzoongorora chiso  
chaWillet vakazomuferefeta  
vachida kuziva nezvako."

"Kuti kudaro here?"

"Ehe Stanie tamba  
wakangwarira hanzvadzi . Ini  
handichagare mangwana ndave  
kutodzokera kuHarare."

"Muri kumhanyireiko imi  
makati makapihwa mavhiki  
maviri \_block release\_."

Ndaisada kuti Stanie azive  
zvaiitika pakati paamai  
vaChiremba nemukadzi  
waChiremba saka ndakabva  
ndangomubhaizawo  
netumanyepo akabvuma.  
Mangwana ndakafuma  
ndikaenda kuHarare  
ndichimhanyira ambuya  
ndaisada kusvika vafa  
sezvavainge vakandiudza.  
Ndakasvika Madam Sue

varikubasa kwavo ambuya  
vainge varipanze pazuva  
vachiita sevaibvunda  
bvunda ,ndakabva  
ndamhanyira kwavaive  
ndokuti,"Ambuya chii! Chii nhai  
ambuya marwara here?"

"Ndine nzara enda unondibikira  
chikafu ndine zvandinoda  
kukudza kana ndaguta."

Ndakamhanyira mumba  
ndokutanga ndavabikira

usvusvu chaivo ndokuisa poto  
yesadza usavi nekoko.

Pandakanopakisa ambuya  
usvusvu sadza raitoshinyirawo  
usavi hwainge watoibva.

Ndapedza kuvapa usvusvu  
vakamboseredzera

kwemaminitsi mashoma  
ndokuzono vapakurira sadza  
ndikavadyisa. Maoko avo  
vainge vakangomavhara kubva  
ndisvike havana kuda

kumbomabudisa uye vainge  
vati vanoda kudyiswa.

Pandakapedza kuvadyisa  
vakabva vati,"Muzukuru  
ndisingade kupedza nguva rega  
ndiudze iwewe mashoko aya .  
Chikonzero chandakavengerwa  
nemuroora wangu ndechekuti  
ndinogarirei pano anoda kuti  
ndigare kumusha apa kumusha  
hama dzangu hadzindide nekuti  
ndakaita mwana asina baba



uyo anova ndiye Chiremba.  
Zvekuita mwana asina baba  
kudzinza kwedu hazvitenderwi  
unobva wadzingwa. Mwana  
wangu ndakarera ndega  
ndichiita tuma basa kudzimba  
kwevanhu vanowana vaye isu  
tichigara mukaimba  
kakangodaro daro. Kubva  
atange kuenda kuchikoro  
ndaimutamburira mwana iyeye  
kusvika tazobudirirawo

mushure mekunge akunda  
vamwe wese kumhanya  
kunyika yaainge ayenda  
akapihwa imba ndokubva  
atanga kubhadharirwa mari  
yechikoro kusvika apedze  
kusvika paari nhasi uno  
ndakamutamburira mwana  
iyeye ave kuzondiroorera  
mukadzi akadai asina kana  
ruremekedzo neni anondibata  
semutorwa kukanganwa kuti

ndini ndakamuberekera  
waanoti murume nhasi uno.  
Mukadzi uyu akaroorwa asina  
chaainge ainacho zvacho  
akaendeswa kuchikoro  
nemwana wangu kusvika ave  
zvaave nhasi uno ave kuda  
kundishainira. Anondipa mazita  
asingaperi kunditi muroyi inini  
nevandakaroya hapana,  
ndinogara ndichimubvunza kuti  
unonditi muroyi ndakaroya ani

haadaire nyangwe vazukuru  
vangu havandide vanotonditi  
ambuya munoroya mwana  
wangu ndikamuudza  
anongodaira achiti achaona  
zvekuita asi achingobva hapana  
matanho aanotora anoita  
seakadyiswa. Nerimwe zuva  
mabasa ake erima achabatwa  
hake nekuti mwana wangu  
ndikamuudza haanditeereri.  
Ndikangofunga nezvazvo

ndinombochema muzukuru  
kuchema chaiko kuti kubva  
ndiite mwana uyu mufaro  
wakabva watopera ndichiti  
zvimwe zvaawe kuwana kudai  
tichafara asi zvakatowedzera  
nekuda kwemuroora wangu.  
Ndakaona kuti iwewe une  
moyo wakanaka chaizvo asi  
dzimwe nguva unozeza  
kundibatsira uchitya muroora  
wangu nekuti wakanzi ziva

zvawakafambira, icho  
ichokwadi hacho asi semunhu  
ane moyo une rudo  
unondirwadzirirwa kundiona  
ndichitambudzwa. Kubva  
pawakaenda ndinongondya  
usiku chete panenge  
padzokawo muroora. Kubika  
handigone maoko angu ane  
nhetemwa uye simba  
handichina, pandakamboedza  
kuda kubika ndakatsva

nemafuta maoko aya akatoiswa  
bhandeji ese.

Pandakangogonerwa  
nemuroora wangu  
kungondiendesawo kuchipatara  
ndikarapwa asi akaramba  
kuudza mwana wangu kuti  
amai vatsva kuno. Ndinongoti  
neiwayo ndapedza urambe une  
rudo muzukuru."

Vakabva vatotanga kuchema  
ndikatanga kuvanyararidza

ndokubva vati vaida kumborara  
ndokubva ndanovasiya  
kwavairara magumbeze acho  
avaifuga ainge asisaite mumba  
macho muri bvanyangu  
bvanyangu. Ndakabva  
ndavafungidza kajira  
ndokunovawachira magumbeze  
nehembe dzavo sezvo  
musikana aivaitira zvese izvi  
ainge asisauye. Pandakapedza  
kuwacha magumbeze



ndakatanga kurongedza  
zvakanaka mumba mavairara  
uku hembe dzandainge  
ndawacha dzichiomawo sezvo  
zuva rainyatsopisa. Ndapedza  
kugadzira ndakanonanura  
hembe dzainge dzaoma  
ndokudziaina ndokurongedza  
hangu. Ivo pavakazomuka  
vakashamisika kuona muimba  
yavairara machinja  
vakanditenda chaizvo

ndikazovabvunza kuti musikana  
ainge achisimbovaitira izvi  
ainge akaendepi ivo vakadaira  
vachiti,"Ufunge hako muzukuru  
zvakaoma kuoma chaiko.

Pazvichapfava  
ndichapemberawo, musikana  
uye akanditi ambuya  
handichakwanisa kuramba  
ndichiuya nekuti ndava  
nepamuviri saka ndave kutizira  
muridzi wemimba. Handina

kuzvitenda ini nekuti  
ndakazonzwa ave kupihwa mari  
yake nemuroora wangu  
akaudzwa kuti pachedu  
usaudza ani naani. Ini  
pandakazobvunza muroora  
ndakapindurwa kunzi Lisa aripo  
anoita zvese handina chikafu  
chekupa ruzhinji ini. Ndakabva  
ndapindurawo ndichiti Lisa  
pano akavinga chikoro saka  
haazombozvigone kundirera

zvese nechikoro  
ndokupindurwa kunzi hapana  
chamunoziva zivai zvekuroya  
ndokubva ndatonyarara  
hangu."

"Ambuya zvakakunyanyiraiwo  
nemuroora wenyu uyu."

"Inguva chete muzukuru  
ndichazofarawo pazvichaita."

Ndakazosiya ambuya vakagara  
havo ini ndokunobika  
zvemanheru Madam Sue

vakazodzoka kwave kuda  
kunosviba. Vakashamisika  
nekundiona ndokubva  
vangozhinya zhinya hapana  
zvavakambotaura zvakawanda  
takangomhorosana chete  
ndokuenda havo kwavairara  
vachiita kuimbirira semunhu  
asina nhamo asina  
zvinomunetsa hake.

Pandakapedza kubika takadya  
ambuya ndikapakisa Madam

Sue havana kumbotaura  
vaingotarisa havo  
vachingofinyamisa chiso chavo  
zvekuti kushata kwebere  
kunosara pasi.

Mazuva akafambidzana hawo  
vhiki rikapera ndichiswera  
naamabuya. Vairatidzawo  
kufaririrawo pataiswera tese  
ndichimbovaudza tunyaya  
nyaya hangu. NaStanie

naChiremba taingotaura  
parunhare. Mugovera wevhiki  
iri Madam Sue vakandibvunza  
kana ndaida kuenda navo  
kubhavhadhe reshamwari yavo  
asi ndakaramba nekuti ndaida  
kuswera ndichivaraidza ambuya  
asi ambuya vakazondiudza kuti  
ndiende ndinonozvionera  
ndega mabasa erima emuroora  
wavo. Ndakazoenda  
navo ,chemusi uyu chaida

kuzvionera pamhino sefodya  
kwaisadanwa anonzwa. Madam  
Sue vakanyatsokuratidza hunhu  
hwavo vachiita kutambiswa  
nawo mukweshwa werume .  
Vaiti vakatamba tamba  
vombonwirira, wakatamba  
tamba vomboimbirira vachiti  
mudiwa wangu rudo rwangu  
kwauri hariperi uye  
harutengeswi nekuti runobva  
muropa vachiimbira havo



mhitsa yavo. Mutambo  
webhavhadhe iri wakazopera  
hawo umwe neumwe akananga  
kumba kwake apa Madam Sue  
vainge vaita kuparadzwa  
nedoro zvavo kuti vachityaire  
vakatadza mumusoro mainge  
mangozara doro rega rega  
vachiita kuimburira nziyo yavo  
ndakatoshawo kuziva kuti  
yainge yakaimbwa nani kana  
kuti ndivo vainge vakazvifunga

havo. Dai pasina mukweshwa  
werume ravaitamba naro dai  
takarara mumota  
chokwadi,murume iyeye ndiye  
akazotityairira mota akanotisiya  
kumba muggedhi chaimo. Achiti  
adzike kuti awane kuenda  
akaita dhumha dhumha  
naChiremba uku Madam Sue  
vaingosheedzera zvisina  
maturo vachingoimba vachiita  
kudzedzereka hawo rimwe

bhoto ro rehwhahwa riri  
mumaoko. Chiremba vakabva  
vangoramba vakatarisana  
nemurume uye ini ndainge  
ndangochimirawo  
ndichitoshaya zvekuita ambuya  
vaive pamusuwo.....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 25\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by \*Cliff and Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## Chapter 26.

"Makasimba here?

Ndandauyawo kuzosiya mhuri  
yenyu iyi ndaona kuti ndikaisiya  
mudondo yaizogona  
kurasikirwa neupenyu  
mukasara muine misodzi  
pamatama musingazive  
chikonzero chinenge chaita kuti  
vafe." Akadaro murume ainge  
auya nesu apa achitonyepa  
hake. Mbuya vakangoshama  
muromo varipa musuwo

kuratidza kushamisika  
nemanyepo aya.

"Maita basa henyu  
ndinotoshaya kuti  
ndokutendai nei." Vakapindura  
Chiremba vachikwazisa  
murume uya. Ini pamaziso angu  
ndainge ndakaona kuti murume  
uyu aitove murudo na Madam  
Sue asi kuti ndizvitaure  
ndakashaya umbovo  
wandingatsinhire nahwo.



"Muchitendei henyu. Chiregai  
ndiende kuchiri kufambika  
kudai." Akadaro murume uye  
ndokubva amiswa naChiremba  
akapihwa mari yekumutenda  
iyewo akaigashira  
achinyemwerera haana kuda  
kutanga amboramba ramba  
akangonzi muromo mumwe  
ndokutambira. Murume uyu  
haana kuzombogara akabva

atoenda achiratidza kufara  
chaizvo nemari yaainge apihwa.

"Iwe Lisa ko ndochii chawave  
kudzidzisa mukadzi wangu ichi  
hee?" Vakadaro Chiremba  
vachifamba kuuya kwandiri  
vachitaura zvine ukasha mukati  
ndave kuda kudaira mbuya  
vakabva vakasira kudaira  
variivo ndokuti,"Risa mwanana  
chaiye hapana chaanoziva uyu  
muregere . Kana mukadzi wako

ave sobha ndiye waunofanira  
kubvunza mubvunzo iwowo  
kuti nhai amai mwana chii  
chamuri kudzidzisa Risa. Iwe  
Risa famba uuye kuno undiudze  
zvese zvawaona."

"Amai! Amai! Amai kaaa  
mukadzi wangu haaite izvi  
kuuya kwakaita Lisa ave  
kutanga kuita zvemafaro tsve  
kuti uite zvemabhuku Lisa .  
Haubatsirike wakaita sei, pane

kuti uverenge wakuita  
zvemafaro anokupei nhai . Iva  
nherera inoziva chihambiro  
chengeteka iwe  
wandigumbura."

"Mwanangu ziva mashoko  
ekutaurira mwana uyu  
ndakuudza kuti haana  
chaanoziva muregerere.  
Mukadzi wako achakupa  
mhinduro yezvese."

Ivo Madam Sue  
vaingodzedzereka vakabata  
bhotoro ravo redoro mumaoko.  
Chiremba vainge vave kuita  
kupupa nehasha vakabva  
vanobvutira mukadzi wavo  
bhotoro riya ndokubva  
varikandira kure vakabva  
vatatarisana nemukadzi wavo  
kupinda mumba ini ndokusara  
nambuya panze vakatanga  
kuseka havo ndokubva vatanga

kundinyaradza nemashoko  
vachiti,"Usazvidya moyo  
muzukuru ,mwana wangu  
ndamuudza zvese zvinoita  
mukadzi wake nemabatiro  
aanokuita neaanondiita."

"Zvakanakai mbuya asi ndine  
mubvunzo."

"Bvunza hako."

"Pamaudza Chiremba  
vazvitenda here zvamavaudza

kana kuti vanga  
vachingodairirawo havo."

"Kuzvitenda kana kusazvitenda  
zvave zvakewo izvo asi  
chokwadi ndamuudza hangu.  
Ndaneta nekuitwa nhapwa  
kuitwa muranda pamba  
pemwana wangu wandaka  
tamburira kuti ave zvaave  
nhasi."

"Zvakanakai mbuya ini ndave  
kunovata ndimbozororora  
zvangu."

"Urare zvakanaka muzukuru ini  
ndave kutonorarawo  
unongoziva kuti nyama  
dzaambuya vako dzinogara  
dzichirwadza."

Takazoparadzana nambuya ini  
ndokuenda mandairara ivo  
vakaendawo kwavo. Hope  
hadzina kumbononoka



kundibata ndakazomukira  
makuseni ndichiita basa  
remumba nekugadzira kudya  
kwamangwanani. Chiremba  
ndakavakwazisa apo tainge  
tasangana muimba yekubikira  
vakangodairawo asi ndega  
ndakatoona kuti  
vakanditsamwira. Vakatora  
chikafu chavo neche mukadzi  
wavo vakanodyira muimba  
yavo yekurara. Vakazobudamo

vese ave masikati vakanogara  
muimba yekutandarira pasina  
chinguva tese nambuya  
takasheedzwamo ndokuenda  
pazviso zvavo Chiremba  
nemukadzi wavo hapana aifara  
Chiremba vakabva  
vati,"Mukadzi wangu ave  
kutorwara nekumafaro  
awakamuendesa Lisa. Doro  
raakamwa rese riya arirutsa  
makuseni ano ave kutorwara

nenyon'o kutaura kuno  
arikungodzvova zvinonhuwa.  
Rega ndibve ndakuyambira  
nhasi uno kuti zvemafaro  
ngazvigume nhasi munhu ziva  
chinangwa chako panzvimbo  
uite zvawakafambira ndiko kuti  
zvikuendere."

"Baba hapana chandinoziva  
maererano nekumafaro  
kwatikaenda ini ndakangonzi  
hande."

"Lisa usanyepa iwe hauziwe  
wakati unoda kuperekedzwa  
kubhavhadhe reshamwari yako  
here uko kwatakasvika  
tikapihwa doro sezvinwiwa ini  
ndaisaziva kuti idoro nekuti  
raitatidza kunge chinwiwa uye  
raitapira  
ndikadhakwa."vakadaro  
Madam Sue ini ndokubva  
ndati,"Baba ose manyepo."

"Ngaichipera nyaya iyi  
handichada kunzwa ani naani  
zvake achataura nezvayo rega  
ndipedzese ndichiti mukadzi  
wangu ndiregerere nekusavepo  
kwangu pamba nguva dzose  
dzaunondida kuti ndizadzikise  
mabasa aSamusha. Ndinoziva  
kuti kumafaro kwawaiteverera  
Lisa uko waida kumbofurwa  
nemhepo asi dai ndaivepo  
ndinoziva kuti waisamboenda.

Amai ndinokumbirawo kuti  
musapote muchimisidzana  
nemuroora wenyu imi mave  
munhu mukuru dzidzai  
kuzvidzora ndapota hangu.  
Ndinodawo runyararo pamba  
pangu ndapota hangu, kuGweru  
ndiri kudzokera nhasi ndanga  
ndauya kuzongoku dongorerai  
hangu musare murugare."  
Chiremba vakabva vatobuda  
ndokuperekedzwa nemukadzi

wavo isu tisina kuzombopihwa  
mukana wekudaira zvekare.

Mbuya vakangoramba  
vanyerere havo misodzi yavo  
haina kumbononoka kubuda,  
ndakavanyaradza ndokubva  
vasimuka vachienda kwavairara  
ndokubuda vakabata bhegi  
raigara mbatya dzavo  
ndakazama kuda kuvadzivisa asi  
vakaita nharo vakabuda  
ndokuwana Chiremba asati

aenda vainge vakatomira  
pamota nemukadzi wake.

Chiremba paakaona amai vake  
vachibuda mumba vakananga  
kugedhi akavamhanyira achida  
kuzama kuvamisa amai vacho  
ndokutanga kuchema vachiita  
kupupira kunge amai vabirwa  
kacheche kavo ndokupfugama  
pasi Chiremba akaedza  
kuvasimudza asi vakaomesa



muviri wavo akatadza  
kuvasimudza.

"Nhai amai mapindwa nei?"

"Ndapindwa nemweya wekuda  
kufa chekuraramira  
hapachisina."

"Amai maitweiko kusvika  
pakutaura mashoko akadaro  
anorwadza kuteerera."

"Anorwadza vanhu vane moyo  
yakanaka chete vasina rudo  
nemoyo chena havarwadziwe."

vakadaro mbuya  
vachingochema ini ndainge  
ndakamira pamusuwo Madam  
Sue vakazembera mota  
yaChiremba.

"Amai taurai zvinonzwisika."

"Zvandakakuudza nezuro  
mauro pawakauya hapana  
chaucharangarira here."

"Zvese ndichiri kuzvirangarira  
uye musatya ndataurirana

nemukadzi wangu  
tikanzwanana."

"Saka watenda zvawaudzwa  
naye ukabva wapfava kaa. Ini  
chindiregai ndiende chero  
kwandaenda zvirinane kufira  
kunze ndovigwa nevatorwa  
kwete kufa ndiri muunhapwa  
pamba pemwana  
wandakatamburira kuti ave  
zvaave nhasi uno. Chokwadi  
ruremekedzo rwako kwandiri

rwoparadzwa nemukadzi uyu  
kusvika pakundiudza mashoko  
awandiudza mumba aye.

Ndaona sekuti ndiri  
kukonzeresa chindirega  
ndiende kune vadzimu vangu."

"Hamuna kwamunoenda Amai,  
Lisa huya utore bhegi rambuya  
uise mumba."

Ndakamhanya ndokutora bhegi  
mbuya vainge vachingochema  
nekudemba

demba ,vakazosimudzwa  
vakapindwa navo mumba  
Madam Sue vakabva  
vanyepedzera kuita sevari  
kurutsa vaida kuti mbuya  
vasiiwe ivo vagomhanyirwa asi  
Chiremba vakaramba vakabata  
Amai vavo ini ndokunzi  
ndiendesere Madam Sue  
mvura . Pandakavaendesera  
ndakapihwa zimbama  
ndikarovera pamota ndokuwira

pasi ivo ndokupinda mumba.  
Ndakasara ndokusimuka  
misodzi pakadai yakaramba  
kubuda ndakangokwanisa  
kungoti , "Nyadenga  
zvamakataura mukati misodzi  
neminamoto yenherera  
neshirikadzi ndinoinzwa  
nekukasika wangu munamoto  
hamungamudairewo here?"  
Ndakazosimuka ndokuenda  
mumba apa pandainge

ndarohwa painge  
patodhindikira patoita  
kuzvimbirira. Chiremba  
pavakandibvunza Madam Sue  
vakakasika kudaira variivo  
vakati adonha nedama.

"Lisa mbuya ndazovabaya  
jekiseni rekuti varare ini  
ndakuenda ndinoda kupfuura  
nekuna Stanley zvakare musare  
murugare ndapota. Vakabva  
vaenda Madam Sue ndokuenda

kunozvivharira mavairara.

Mazuva akafamba mune  
zvakanaka hawo mbuya maoko  
ainge apora kwangosara  
mavanga chete Madam Sue  
vaisambotaura nesu ndaiti  
ndikavakwazisa vaisadaira  
vaingondiridzira tsamwa asi  
chikafu chandaibika vaidya  
hembe ndaiva wachira  
nekuaina vachipfeka.

Nekunyarara kwainge kwaita



Madam Sue ,ambuya vainge  
vave kutombofarawo ini  
ndainge ndave kuenda  
kuchikoro asi pfungwa dzangu  
dzaingondiudza kuti Madam  
Sue havanganyararire pasina  
pane chikuru chavaironga  
chete . NaStanie taitaura  
parunhare achindiudza kuti  
hupenyu neutano zviribho  
hazvo. Umwe Mugovera  
Madam Sue vakashanyira vana

vavo kuChikoro kwavaidzidza  
ku \_boarding\_ ini vaida kuenda  
neni asi ndakaramba  
ndisingade zvekuzopiwa  
mhosva  
dzavo ,ndakangovaudza kuti  
ndainge ndiine basa rakawanda  
rekunyora rekuchikoro.  
Vakaenda vakadzoka ave  
manheru hapanawo  
akambovabvunza asi vairatidza  
kuti vane zvaivanetsa chiso

chavo chairatidza chega.

Ndakazovanzwa vave kutaura  
parunhare vachiita sevaipopota  
ivo vaifunga kuti ini nambuya  
tarara asi ini ndainge ndisina .

Ndakabva ndaenda pedyo  
nemusuwo wavo ndokunzwa  
vachiti,"Giant pavana vese  
vandiinavo hapana mwana  
wako wanzwa vese ndevangu.  
Nguva yandaikuudza kuti huya  
utore mwana wako wairamba

wave kumuda nekuti akura .  
Usandfonera zvekare siyana  
neni mari yawakapihwa  
nemurume wangu inoenderana  
nemwana."

Ndakanzwa vavekufambisa  
kuuya kumusuwo ini  
ndakazama kuda kutiza  
ndokudonha ndakashaya  
chainge chandidonhedza.  
Madam Sue vakabva vavhura

musuwo ndokubva  
tasanganidza maziso..

**\*END OF CHAPTER 26\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by Oxy

**\*Chapter 27\***

Ndichiri pasi kudaro madam  
Sue vakabva vauya neukasha  
vachiti "Lisa ndakambokuudza  
kuti ziva zvawakafambira uye  
ndingozvinzwa chete kuti  
waudza munhu woziva kuti  
upenyu hwako hwaguma  
usazodemba hako uchiti  
handina kukuyambira



paunoona chawaona wotevera  
kwakaenda vabereki vako."

Ndisati ndatura kana befu  
zvose nekupindura gogo  
vakabva vangobudikira ndokuti  
chii chiri kuitika ndakabva  
ndakasika kupindura ndokuti"  
"ndanga ndichifamba kuenda  
ku kitchen kunomwa mvura  
ndikarovera pana Madam avo  
vanga vachitobudawo muimba  
mavanorara."

Sezvinhu zvanga zvataurwa  
neni gogo vakabva vazvitenda,  
ndakabva ndasimuka pandanga  
ndakagara since ndadonha  
gogo ndokuonekana navo  
vachipinda muimba mavo  
mavairara. Ndakabva  
ndatarisa madam Sue avo  
vainge vachakangondipa ziso  
raitaura zvakawanda ipapo.

"ndatopedza newe soo  
zvandataura wazvinzwa."

ndokubva vatovhara musuwo  
wavo, asi kutaura shuwa  
mumaziso avo vaive nekakutya  
mukati chete semubhanditi  
vakaita sevasingakendenge. Ini  
ndakabva ndatoendawo  
kuimba yandairarira ndokusvika  
kuzvikandira pamubhedha  
ndokutanga kudzeya mashoko  
andaive ndaudzwa naMadam  
sepavakati unotevera  
kwakaenda vabereki vako.

Ndakabva ndapindwa  
nechando nekuva nekutya  
kukuru chaiko ndichitona kuti  
mashoko avaitaura vaireva  
kundiuraya kaaa uku.

Nezvandinoona zvaitwa  
naMadam handina kuzviramba  
kuti vanondiuraya chete.

Chinhu chakauya mupfungwa  
dzangu panguva iyi kuda  
kunamata ndakabva  
ndapfugama ndokuita

kamunamoto kangu  
kapfupi , "Baba murikudenga  
ndinoda kutanga nekutenda  
chipo chehupenyu  
chamundondipa  
chindichengetaiwo munzira  
dzose dzandofamba  
musingakangamwiwo  
hanzvadzi yangu. Ikezvino yava  
nguva yekurara  
chindichengetaiwo mausiku  
ano anhasi" Amen.

Ndichipedza kunamata  
ndakabva ndanzwa  
kusununguka mweya  
wapombonoka chaiko.  
Ndakatora nhare yangu  
ndichida kufonera Stan  
ndokuona kuti hamuna mari  
yekufona asi ndakanyora  
tsamba ndichimukwazisa  
nekumukumbira kuti anamate  
zuva nezuva kukunda muyedzo.

Stan akabva apindurawo ipapo  
ipapo achindiudza kuti  
andisuwa nezvimwewo ndobva  
ndanyemwerera, hope  
dzakabva dzauya ndokubva  
ndatokotsira ipapo ipapo....

"Lisa mwanangu wavapadhuze  
nekuda kunopinda dambudziko  
guru wotoshinga mwana wangu  
ukangoshinga chete unoona  
zvinokufambira ", ndakaita

kupepuka pari pakati pehusiku  
ndichiita kudikitira nemashoko  
andaive ndanzwa achitaurwa  
namai vangu ndiri pakati padzo  
hope. Pfungwa dzangu  
dzaipiringishana ndichizama  
kufunga kuti chandichasangana  
nacho chaicho chaive charehwa  
naamai vangu chingava chii.  
Ndiri mukuzvinetsa kudaro  
misodzi yakangoerekana yoti  
mokoto kuyerera pamatama



kuita chisipiti chaicho.

Ndikafunga matamudziko angu  
nezvose zvandasangana nazvo  
ndaitoona kuti kufa kunenge  
kurinani asi ndikafunga  
hanzvadzi yangu ndaibva  
ndabvisa pfungwa dzekuti kufa  
kurinani nokuti ndichine basa  
guru rekuchengeta Stanely.

Hope dzakaramba kubata  
ndichingozvidya moyo,  
ndakatombozama kuverenga

asi hapana zvazvaibetsera  
nokuti pfungwa dzaisave  
panzvimbo. Ndakatanga  
kufunga kuti saka shuwa  
chiremba aichengeteswa  
mwana asiri wake shuwa  
zvakaipa zvavaiita madam Sue.  
Ndakazodongorera panze  
ndikaona kwava kutochena  
ndikatarisa nguva ndikaona kuti  
dzekumuka dzakuda kukwana.  
Ndakangoti regai nditi rarei

zvishoma ndokubva ndatobiwa  
nehope zvachose. Sezvo  
ndaivata ndakakiya musuwo  
wangu ndakazonzwa  
uchigogodzwa pamwe  
nekudaizwa kwezita rangue  
"Lisa Lisa!!!!," ndakaita  
kakuvhundukira ndichikwakuka  
pamwe nekudavira madam Sue  
avo vaisheedzera. "Unovata  
kusvika nguva dzino  
wakakwana here iwe unoti

ndosvika nguva dzino ndisati  
ndadya here.? Nhasi isvondo  
ndinoda kuenda futi kukereke  
kasika uite uzondigadzirira  
kudya kwangu apa."

Ndakangokumbira ruregerero  
ko ndingadiii ndiri ini ndaitove  
musikana webasa. Ndakatarisa  
nguva dzanga dzisina  
kumbonyanya kufamba kungoti  
hadzo handidzo  
dzandinosimuka mazuva ose.

Ndakageza kumeso nemazino  
ndokuenda kunogadzira  
zvekudya asi ndainyatso  
kunzwa hope. Ndakanyatso  
kubika hangu zvakuda kunoibva  
pakukwata paya ndakagara  
zvangu ndakabata shaya  
ndokubva ndangobiwa nehope  
ipapo ipapo. Ndakazomutswa  
nezizenya randakapuhwa  
kudama rerudyi namadam Sue  
ndikaita kuona chiutsi choga

choga ndisati ndatombodii  
ndokubva ndanzi rimwe zizenya  
kudama reruboshwe  
ndakadzadzarika ndokudonha  
ndokunorovera patafura  
nemusoro ndakasimuka ipapo  
ndichikumbira ruregerero.  
Madam Sue vaive vakaita  
kufuta nehasha serovambira  
yatsikwa muswe.

"Heeee ndochii chaunondiitira  
ichochi, unomboziva kuti  
chikafu chinodhura sei here?  
hauna chaunotenga ndosaka  
usina hanya kuita kupisa kudai  
apa watambisa magetsi  
uchazvishandira kurumidza  
kuvhura musuwo usuke poto  
yawapisa ubike zvimwe kasika  
apa."

Mazwi ekuti ndosaka usina  
hanya akandibata chaizvo,

kubva nditange kubika pamba  
apa uyu ndiwo waive musi  
wekutanga kupisa ivo madam  
kazhinji pavaizvibikira vaipisa  
ndosuka zvavapisira ndini asi  
kungotadza kamwe chete  
kwandaita chakaita chinhu  
chikuru kwavari chaizvo  
zveshuwa kuva nherera  
kwakaoma zvako. Zvisinei  
ndakabva ndavhura musuwo  
kuti mumba mupinde mhopo



mweya wekutsva ubude,  
ndakabva ndagaya  
kupfapfaidza zvinonhuwirira  
mumba sezvinoita ivo madam  
kana vapisa ndakazviita asi  
madam Sue pavakafembedza  
vakabuda mumba mavo  
vachiita kuvava kutii ndochiii  
chaukuita ichocho??

Ndakapindura zvinyoro nyoro  
kuti ndapfapfaidza mushonga  
wamunosishandisa mumba

pamunenge mapisa ndaitira  
musanhuwe. Handizivi kuti  
zvandakapindura zvaive  
zvakaipa here ndakangoona  
ndadirwa mucheka ndokunzi  
"haundipinduri pano hapasi  
pamba pevabereki vako enda  
kugehena uko ndiko kumba  
kwavo kwavari vatevere  
nxaaaa." Mashoko aya  
akandibaya panyama nhete  
chaipo.

Misodzi haina kubuda asi  
zvainyatso kurwadza handidi  
kunyepa. Gogo vakabva  
vangonyuka hamheno nepi,  
ndaive ndisati ndambovaona  
vane hashu pachiso chavo  
ndokuti kwandiri Risa  
muzukuru wangu enda  
unopedzisa zvawanga uchiita  
ndoda kumbopedzerana  
nemuroora aenderera.  
Ndakaenda kuimba yekubikira

ndokunzwa gogo vachpopota  
"Waenderara mwana iwe kana  
wakabva kusina tsika nhasi  
unodziwana unogara  
uchinetsana naRisa  
akakutadzirei anokuitira zvole  
zvaunoda pano."

Madam Sue vakabva vati "imi  
mai imi kwa...." vasati vapedza  
kutura ndakanzwa mbama  
kurira madam Sue vakaridza  
mhere ndakanzwa kufara kuti

zvaiwana ngwarati. Gogo  
vakabva vaenderera mberi  
vachiti

"Ndakanguri ndakuverengera  
nhasi nguva yako yasvika,  
ndakazongonzwa kuti dhuu  
zvine mutsindo pakamboita  
runyararo kwekanguva kadiki  
diki ndikazonzwa izwi rakati  
maihwee ndaitei...

Pandakanzwa mashoko aya  
hana yangu yakarova

ndakamhanya kwaive nevaviri  
ava wanikwee.....

What happened now....

**\*End of Chapter 27\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by \*Oxey\*

\*Chapter 28.\*



Zvandakaona zvakandipedza  
mafuta mumuviri wangu  
zvekuti maziso angu akatadza  
kugamuchira zvandainge  
ndakatarisana nazvo.

"Zvaitika nekusada Lisa  
ndibatsirewo kuvasimudza

tivaendese kuChipatara."

Vakadaro Madam Sue wachiita  
kudedera kwaive nekutya  
mukati muromo wavo uchiita  
kugwagwadza semunhu  
apindwa nechando.

"Ambuya! Ambuya mukai.  
Mukai Ambuya." Ndakadaro  
ndichivazunza zunza asi  
vakaramba vari tasa pasi  
vachiita semunhu afa uko

Madam Sue vainge vave  
kungotenderera mu kitchen  
vachiita semunhu arasa njere  
ini ndainge ndave kungoti  
Ambuya mukai kasingaperi.  
Hamenno chakazoita kuti  
nditarise kufambakweropa ravo  
ndikanzwa pachiratidza kuti  
munhu uyu mupenyu,  
ndakabva ndateerera  
pachipfuva chavo ndikanzwa  
hana yawo ichi rova

zvekukasika zviye zvinoita  
munhu kana achifemereka.

"Vapenyu ava ngativaendese  
kuChipatara nekukasika."

Ndakadaro ndichiudza Madam  
Sue avo vainge vave  
kungotenderera mukicheni  
yese vachiita semunhu  
apererwa nemazano.

"Vamuka! Vamuka chokwadi  
vamuka here bata kumakumbo  
ini ndibate kumusoro tinovaisa  
mumota timhanye kuChipatara  
nekukasika dai ndisina  
kumbovadzorera hangu  
pavandirova."

Vainge vave kungodemba  
demba.

Takabva tatakura Ambuya  
tikanovaisa mumota

ndokusimuka takananga  
kuChipatara uko kwatakasvika  
kuine mutsetse wakakura apa  
nezvaive zviri Ambuya kuti  
timire mumutsetse  
zvaisatomboita.

Madam Sue vakabva  
vangondisiya ndiri mumutsetse  
iwowo vakangoti ndiri kudzoka.  
Pavakapedza maminitsi vasati  
vadzoka hana yangu yakatanga  
kubika manhanga nekutya kuti

ndichadaro ndasiirwa Ambuya  
nepekutangira ndainge ndisina  
kunyange mari yakuzobhadhara  
kurapwa kwavaizoitwa ndainge  
ndisina. Ndakatanga kunamata  
kuti Ambuya vangomuke  
vafambe.

Ndakanamata ndichiti,"Ishe  
Jesu semunana wamakaita  
pana Lazarus haungaitikewo  
pana Ambuya vakamuka  
vakafamba here Ishe. Honai

mutoro vandasiirwa unorema  
Ishe wekukurira parizvino vari  
kure ndiyamureivo Ishe  
chingoratidzai munana wenyu  
panguva ino itai kugona nekuda  
kwenyu parizvino."

Ndakazvipa kutenda  
nemunamato wandainge  
ndaiita ndokungogaravo padivi  
pa Ambuya musoro wavo  
vainge vakauisa pamakumbo



angu. Kuti ndifonere Chiremba  
ndainge ndisina runhare  
rwangu rwainge rwasara  
kumba sezvo ndainge  
ndangobuda mumba  
ndichamhanya mhanya.

Ndakabva ndatanga kupuruzira  
mumusoro maAmbuya  
ndokunzwa vave kuzununguka  
zununguka, zvisinei pakabva  
pasvikavo Chiremba vainge  
vachangobva kupindawo asi

vaifambisa. Chiremba ava  
pavakanditarisa vakabva  
vafamba ndokuuya pandaive  
ndokuti,

"Amai ava ndinovaziva, vari  
kurwara nei.?"

"Handizive." Ndakapindura  
ndiine chivimbo uye  
ndakatendeseka.

Vanhu vaive mumutsetse  
vakabva vandicheukira kune  
vainge vazvinzwa ndokuramba  
vakanditarisa ndinofunga  
vaishamiswa nemhinduro  
yangu yandainge ndapindura  
kana ivo Chiremba vakaramba  
vakanditarisa vakabata  
muromo.

"Unorevesa nezvaunotaura  
here chisikana."

Vakabvunza Chiremba vaye.

"Hongu."

Ndakapindura nekukasika ivo  
ndokuenderera mberi vachiti.

"Zvisinei chirega titange tarapa  
Ambuya unonyatso taura nyaya  
yako chisikana nekuti hazviite  
kuti ungati hauzive charwarisa  
munhu wawauya naye asi kuti  
wamunhonga hako."

Handina kuzombodaira zvekare,  
Ambuya vakabva vauya  
vachitakurwa naana mukoti  
vepaChipatara ipapa  
ndokuendeswa muwadhi-  
kamuri yatainge takatarisana  
nayo vakanorapwa asi  
pandainge ndaita munamato  
uye vainge vave kuzununguka  
kuratidza kuti vainge vave kuda  
kumuka.

Pavairapwa kudaro  
ndaingonamata kuti vapone  
apa vanhu vakabatikana kuti  
vainge vapindirwa.

Madam Sue havana  
kuzombodzoka apa ndaishaya  
kuti ndaizoudza Chiremba ava  
kuti Ambuya vainge waitwei ini  
pasina chandaiziva zvangu.

Ndakabuda panze ndikatarisa  
mota yavo ndikaona iripo  
zvakanetsa kuti vainge

vaendepi . Pakapera maawa  
maviri ndakazosheedzwa  
muhofisi yaChiremba vachida  
kuziva zvainge zvaitwa Ambuya  
ndakangovaudza kuti  
ndaisaziva vakati ivo vainge  
vave kufonera mupurisa kuti  
auye andisunge  
ndakangoramba ndakanyarara  
ndakatarisa Chiremba vaye  
zvekuti ivo vakasvika  
pakundibvunza kuti,

"Chisikana asi urikurwara, asi une nzara?."

"Kwete." Ndakapindura ndakaita kupora pora zvangu.

"Saka chii chiri kunetsa chisikana. Ambuya ava wavaitei zvekuti vazosvika pakukuvarira mukati kudaro.?"

Vakadaro Chiremba vaye ini ndokupindura ndichiti,

"Handina chandiri kutozivawo



Chiremba nekuti munhu azviita  
atiza."

"Atiza!Atiza kuendepi uye  
ndiani iyeye?"

"Muroora wavo."

Ndakapindura

"Iwe urichii chavo." Chiremba  
vakabvunza ndikadaira kuti  
ndiri muzukuru wavo asi  
akaratidza kushamisika  
ndokubva abvunza achiti,  
"Ndiwe Lisa."

"Hongu."

"Uri muzukuru wavo upi  
wandisingazive."

Ndakaramba ndakanyarara ivo  
Chiremba ndokuti zvisinei  
ndafonera mwanakomana  
wavo wekuGweru Chiremba  
vaye ati atove munzira kuuya.  
Nemwana wavo takadzidza  
tese pataiita dhigirii reukuita  
Chiremba. Ivo ndakazovazivira  
pa girajuwesheni asi mwana

wavo aigara akandiudza  
hupenyu hwaakararama  
naamai vake ivava. Kunyange  
mhuri yake ndinoiziva ndosaka  
ndashamisika pandakuona  
nekuti haana kubvira  
akambondiudza kuti amai vake  
vane muzukuru anonzi Lisa  
zvisinei achandiudza hake  
nenguva isipi anenge asvika."

"Zvakanakai." ndiro izwi  
randakangokwanisa kudavira  
zvangu ndokunyarara.  
Ndakazokumbira kuzoona  
Ambuya ndikasvika wakakotsira  
zvavo ndokubata maoko avo  
ivo vakabva vatanga kufambisa  
maoko avo ndokubata chiso  
changu.

"Une rudo rwechokwadi  
muzukuru ramba wakadaro

makomborero anowedzerwa.  
Ndanga ndichida kunzi ndifire  
mumaoko ako nyaya  
yaizofamba ichinzi ndiwe  
wandiuraya izvo ari muroora  
wangu. Mwana wangu  
ndakamuudza kuti munhu  
wavatiunzira muupenyu medu  
achatiparadzanisa tikavengana  
amai nemwana akazviramba  
chete rudo rwainge romutonga  
zvake. Ipapa anga awekuda

kutondiuraya kuti asare  
asakadze mwana wangu kuda  
kumuita dhende manje  
vadzimu vangu varamba  
vakandiyamura kubudikidza  
newe muzukuru  
ukomborerwe." Vakabva  
vambonyarara vachitura  
mafemo vave kuda kusimudzira  
musuwo wakabva wavhurwa  
ndokuona vari Chiremba  
vandainge ndave kuti Baba

wachipinda naChiremba vainge  
varapa Ambuya.

Ambuya pavakatarisana  
nemwana wavo vakabva  
vatanga kuchema mwana wavo  
ndokutanga kuwanyaradza iwo  
ndokutanga kuchema  
vachiti,"Ndakambokuudza  
mwanangu ndakakuudza. Nhasi  
wazvionaka kuti muromo  
yevakuru haiwire pasi. Chete  
ndiko kutenda kune vanhu

wazhinji kuti ana amwene  
vanonetsa uye kuti amwene  
nemuroora havagarisane. Izvo  
zvinoitika asi kwete kumunhu  
wese hako ini ndakaedza kuda  
kuti tiwirirane newangu  
muroora asi zvakaramba nekuti  
wangu muroora aida kundiisa  
pasi petsoka dzake kundiita  
muranda wake. Asi  
ndakazviramba ndikazama kuda  
kuvasiya vari wega ne mwana



vangu asi kwekuenda ndainge  
ndisina nekuti iyeyu Chiremba  
ndiye oga hama yangu. Mwana  
vangu airamba kuti ndiyende.  
Nhasi uno ndizvo zvazoitika izvi  
ndapotsa ndaurawa  
nemuroora."

Vakatanga kuchema Ambuya  
ndokunyaradzwa nemwana  
wavo. Ndakatarisa mukoti  
aivemo ndokuona ave  
kutochemawo. Ambuya

vakazobaiwa jekiseni rekuti  
vambozorore .

Chiremba vakazondibvunza  
ndikavaudza zvainge zvaitika asi  
nezvehombororo(giant) iye  
handina kuvaudza. Vakabva  
vandikumbara ruregerero  
Chiremba. Pane mapepa  
aAmbuya aidiwa pakurapwa  
kwavainge vaitwa asi ainge  
asara kumba. Chiremba

vakabva vangoti tiende tese  
sezvo Ambuya vainge vabaiwa  
jekiseni. Takasvika kumba kuine  
shura chairo zvekuti Chiremba  
hasha dzakavasunda.....

**\*END OF CHAPTER 28\***

**\*NHERERA\***

Story by **\*Cliff and Michie\***

Edited by \*Oxey-Chinez\*

Chapter 29

"Nhai Susan chii chaizvo  
chandakakutadzira zvekuti  
wasvika pakuda kundiuraira  
amai vangu nyakutumbura. Apa  
hauna matyira urikutobudisa

mabhegi nemikwende yako  
wakanangepi? "

Vakadaro Chiremba  
vachibvunza Madam Sue avo  
vatainge tasvika  
vachindundurudzana nezvinhu  
zvavo vachiisa mumota. Havana  
kumbovhunduka havo  
pavakationa vakatoramba  
vachiita zvavaiita, Chiremba  
ndokufamba vachinomira

pamberi pa Madam Sue  
ndokutaurira pamusoro uye  
zviine ukasha mukati vachiti....

"Susan! Susan ndiri kutaura  
newe. Ndati waitasei amai  
vangu apa hautorina nyadzi  
shuwa. Urikutonyatsoziva kuti  
wanga woda kuuraya amai  
vangu pawaona kuti vapona  
wavekuda kutiza. Unoziva  
ndinonokusungisa here asi



semunhu wandikaitawo naye  
vana ndinokuremekedzerawo  
ipapo."

Madam Sue vakasekera  
zvesvoto ndokuti, "Vana vapi  
nhai iwe? Mwana wako paye  
umwe chete vamwe havazi  
vako. Ndiwe honzeri yezvose  
iwe, wakazvitendera  
ukanoshandira kuGweru kure  
kwese uko waiti ndinorarama

sei semukadzi wako, waiti  
ndinorarama sei? Semukadzi  
we musha handi  
wakandimanikidza kuita zvese  
izvi. Ivo amai vako  
chakakutadzisa kuti uvatsvagire  
kwavo kwekugara chii?. Tainge  
tave kutoita savahosi  
nanyachide kuita sevakadzi vari  
pachipare."

Vakabva vambonyarara  
Madam Sue ndokusimudzira  
vachiti, "Kana iko kuda kunzi uri  
Good Samaritan kwacho  
ndinotoshaya chawakaunzira  
Lisa pano. Kana waida  
zvekumuchengeta wakadii  
kunomutsvagira kwekugara ega  
achizviendera kuchikoro.  
Kutondiwedzera mutoro  
pamusoro peumwe mutoro.  
Kutoita pamba pangu pachirera

nherera. Nherera dzinofanira  
kutevera vabereki vadzo nekuti  
dzinokonzeresa."

"Wapedza here?"

Vakabvunza Chiremba vakaita  
kuzvininipisa havo ndokubva  
vazvisudurutsa pamberi pa  
Madam Sue ivo Madam Sue  
ndokuti, "Handisati ndapedza  
ndiri kuda kutopedzera ukasha  
rwangu rwese pakari kamwana

ikaka. Kundiparadzira musha  
wangu....

Ndakabva ndatemwa nebhutsu  
mumusoro nechepadivi peziso  
pakatotanga kubuda ropa.  
Ndakabva ndasheedzera kuti,"  
Amai Kani! Amai."

"Varikumakuva urikuona  
sepane munhu akaita saamai  
vako pano here?"

Vakadairira Madam Sue ini  
wacho kana pakadai misodzi  
yakaramba kudzika Chiremba  
vakabva vamhanyira mumba  
ndokubuda nekabhokisi kavo  
kaive netunhu twe kurapisa  
pachirungu tinoti \_first aid\_  
ndokundiisa ka bhandeji.

"Ndozvaunogona kaa izvozvo  
kuratidza rudo kuvatorwa ku

mhuri yako wakatadza. Kuda  
kuita \_Father Teresa\_ here?"

Chiremba vakaramba  
vakanyarara ndokubva  
vandibata tichinopinda mumba.  
Ini ndakasara ndakagara  
muimba yekutandarira ivo  
ndokunotarisa mapepa ataininge  
tafambira. Vakatsvaga  
vakamashaya. Madam Sue  
ndokuzoteera vachipindawo  
muimba yekutandarira apa

Chiremba vainge  
vachindibvunza kuti ndainge  
ndisina kumboonawo mapepa  
acho here Madam Sue  
ndokubva vati..

"Uri kutsvaga izvi here?"

Apa vaitomadonhedza pasi  
zvavo.



" Enda kunonhonga mapepa  
ayo Lisa."

Vakadaro Chiremba sezvo ndini  
ndaive pedyo nepaive na  
Madam Sue. Ndakusimuka  
ndave kuda kunhonga  
ndakatsikwa ruoko negogi  
zvekuti marwadzo acho  
akasvika achinobaya moyo  
wangu. Nemarwadziro anoita  
kutsikwa negogi aye ndakaridza  
mhere yakadairira imba yose.

Chiremba vakamhanyira  
kwandaive asi ndainge  
ndatokuvara ruoko kare paita  
kusvuuka kusvika ganda jena  
rave kuoneka.

"Hauna kukuvara here  
mwanangu tione ruoko  
rwacho." vakadaro Chiremba.

"Ndanyatsotsika akuvara  
chete." vakadaro Madam Sue.

"Susan zvekurovana newe  
handisikuda wanzwa.

Akutadzirei mwana uyu wauri  
kushungurudza kudai.

Zvatasvika uchida kubuda wani  
uchiri kudei pano. Enda ibva  
pano wanzwa ndisati  
ndakusakadza."

"Ndikuenda usazonditeera  
wave kuti pwetere pwetere  
ndoda mwana wangu."

Vakadaro Madam Sue,  
Chiremba havana  
kuzombodaira vakabva  
vanditakura ndokubuda panze  
Madam Sue vainge vatobuda  
Chiremba ndokukiya musuwo.

"Ndipe ma kiyi emota yangu  
tione ndinoda kumhanyira  
kuChipatara kuna amai vangu  
nekurapisa mwana  
wawakuwadza uyu." vakadaro

Chiremba vachitobvuta ma kiyi  
emota mumaoko aMadam Sue.  
Gedhi rainge rakavhurwa  
zvekuti motikari yaitopinda.  
Chiremba vakandibata  
ndokunondisiya mumota,  
Madam Sue vakada kurwidza  
ndokukandirwa kwakadaro  
mota ikasimuka. Takasvika  
kuChipatara ndikarapwa  
Chiremba ndokunopa mapepa  
aidikwa a Ambuya. Zuva rave

kunovira takadzokera kumba  
takasvika Madam Sue  
vakamirira pa Gedhi nevamwe  
amai vechikuru. Chiremba  
vakadzika ndokukwazisa  
mukadzi uye vachiti..

"Makasimba here atete."

"Ndirinane hangu mwanangu."

"Zvakanakai atete pindai henyu mukati."

Vakabva vapinda vakadungamidzana na Madam Sue. Chiremba vakabva vadzikisa Amai vavo, Madam Sue pavakatarisana na Ambuya vakaita kukanuka uye vakaratidza kuti vainge vasingambozvifungire kuti Ambuya vangadzoke.

Takapinda tese mumba  
Chiremba vainge vachimirira  
kuti vaenzi vataure nyaya yavo  
nekuti zvega zvaitoratidza kuti  
paive nenyaya apa. Ndakabva  
ndambonzi ndibude nekuti  
pane kutaurika kwe vakuru  
kwaida kuitwa. Handina kuita  
nharo ndakusimuka  
ndakananga kwandairara  
ndokusvika phone yangu  
ichiratidza kuti Stanie ainge



amboedza kufona asi  
pakashaya anodaira. Ndakazo  
ngoverenga ari mashoko aange  
atumira ainge akanzi,"Mukoma  
Lisa madzitete ave kuziva  
pandinogara. Pane munhu  
wavakatuma ndiye akavaudza.  
Chiremba ndavaudzavo asi  
havasati vapindura handizive  
kuti ndoitasei nekuti vati  
varikuda mapepa eimba  
yekuGweru ndikavaudza kuti

handina asi vangoti tichadzoka.  
Handizive vanodzoka rinhi  
ndave kutya uye mapepa iwayo  
handisi kuzovapa ndingatotize  
zvangu."

Ndakazama kuda kumufonera  
ikaramba kuita. Kuti ndinoudza  
Chiremba ivo vaive pakati  
panyaya dzavo zvaisaita.  
Ndainge ndisisina kugadzikana.  
Ndakazofunga zvekufonera

Willett shamwari yake  
yechisikana iye ikadaira  
ndokuibvunza. Yakandipindira  
kuti yainge yakapedzisira kuona  
Stanie manheru ainge apfuura  
ndakamukumbira kuti ayende  
kunonditarisirawo kwaaigara.  
Akaenda akandiudza kuti ainzi  
ainge apedzisira kuonekwa  
pane kanguva ...

Hana yangu yakarova zvikuru  
pandakaudzwa naWillet kuti  
Stan ainge ava nenguva  
apedzisira kuonekwa. Kazhinji  
panorova hana yangu hapabudi  
chakanaka, ndimundangariro  
kudaro ndakanzwa halo halo  
panhare aive ari Willet aitura  
ndakazongomuti waita basa  
kana wamuona undibate nhare  
yake haisi kupinda.  
Ndakangozvisingisa ndikati

pamwe kune kwaasvika  
anobatika hake. Ndakambogara  
kwe hour rimwe ndakamirira  
Hanzvadzi yangu kuti pamwe  
ichafona asi hapana hapana  
ndikazongozviti rega  
ndichimbozorora hope dzakuda  
kubata nhare yangu yakabva  
yarira ilandline yaifona asi  
ndakashaya kuti code  
ndeyekupi nokuti yaiva itsva  
kwandiri kuiwona, ndakadavira

ndisati ndatomboti halo  
ndakanzwa zvakunzi hesi Lisa  
ndibaba vaWillet vakutaura.  
Ndakabva ndati makadii baba  
vakati hakuna kunaka Willet  
hatisi kumuona ungava  
neruzivo kuti aripi here nhare  
yake irikumba kwaStan  
ndokwandabva izvozvi haako  
uye ndaona ndiwe  
waapedzisira kutaura naye  
panhare. Ndakadavira kuti

hongu ndandichitaura naWillet  
panhare ndamutuma kuti  
anonditarisirawo Stan nokuti  
ndandichizama kumufonera  
nhare yake yanga isiri kupinda,  
Willet akandiudza kuti haapo  
Stan ndikamuti kana  
wazomuona undiudzewo ndipo  
pandapedzisira kutaura naye.  
Baba vaWillet vakabva vati  
havako vese Stan naWillet  
pamwe kune kwavaenda asi

husiku huno hamheno pamwe  
vazoonana rega timboona asi  
vakaita mamwe ma awa maviri  
vasati vabatikira ndikuendesa  
nyaya iyi kumapurisa.

Ndakangokwanisa kuti maita  
basa mudiudzewo kuti  
zvikuifamba sei. Pfungwa  
dzangu dzakamhanyira kuti  
ndinoudza chiremba asi nguva  
dzadzaenda ndikati  
ndonovaudza mangwana



kuseni seni. Hope  
dzakatoramba kubata  
ndaingoramba ndichizama  
kufonera Stan phone yake  
isingapindi. Baba vaWillet  
vakazondifonera futi vakati  
hapana vanhu vaita show up so  
vakuenda kumapurisa ndobva  
vakata phone. Pasina 30 mins  
vakabva vafona futi vakati  
mapurisa ati this matter can  
only be opened it's case after

24 hours of someone missing.  
Ndakabva ndaita weak chaiko  
tichingopedza kutaura paPhone  
misodzi yangu yakatanga  
kuyerera yoga and i told myself  
kuti hakuna mumwe angava  
aita izvi kunze kwaTete since  
she now knew kwaive  
kwakugara Stan but ndaive  
ndisina umbovo hwakakwana  
kuti ndivo so ndoma1 aivepo.

Ndakangonamata kuti Mwari  
chengetai hanzvadzi yangu,  
makatora vabereki vangu  
ikezvino hanzvadzi yangu  
yakushaikwa zvino moti  
ndosara nani????

Vanodzoka here vana ava..

\*End of chapter 29\*

\*Nherera\*

Story by \*Cliff & Michie\*

Edited by \*Oxey\*

## \*Chapter 30\*

Ndakavata ndichinamata husiku  
rwese kuti Mwari vachengete  
hanzvadzi yangu chero kwairi  
ikoko pamwe chete naWillet,

hope dzaisada kumbobata kana  
kamwe zvako ndichingogaya  
kuti Stan naWillet varipai  
vachitwei.

Hope dzakuda kubata  
ndakazongonzwa alarm yangu  
ya 6oclock yakurira ndobva  
ndabuda mugumbeze  
ndikanogeza mazino nekumeso  
ndikagadzira mumba mangu,  
ndapedza ndakabva  
ndachienda kunogadzira imba

yose sezvandinongoita mazuva  
ose. Musi uyu hapana aimuka  
achiendakubasa saka pakanga  
pasina need yekuti ndibikire  
vanhu ndaizongovabikira kuma  
10. Ndapedza kugadzira  
mumba ndakabva ndaenda  
kuimba kwangu kwandorara  
ndichida kubata Daddy vaWillet  
asi ndisati ndavafonera  
ndakanzwa doctor vachitaura

mu passage ndikavamhanyira  
ndichida kuvapira nyaya yaStan.

Ndakavakwazisa zvakanaka  
ndobva ndaita kudirwa mweya  
chaiwo zvandaive ndisati  
ndamboitwa muhupenyu  
wangu chero tete kana madam  
sue vaive vasati vambondidai  
soo.

Zvisinei ndakabva  
ndangotendeuka ndakananga



kuroom kwangu madam Sue  
hamheno vakangobudikira nepi  
ndikanzwa vakuti kuna  
chiremba ndakambokuudzai  
kuti nherera ngadziende kune  
vabereki vadzo. Zvose izvi  
hazvina kumbondibata  
pfungwa dzangu dzaingofunga  
kwaive naStan. Kundidavira  
kwandakaitwa naChiremba  
hakuna kumbondirwadza  
ndakangozviudza ndega kuti

vanofanira vakakwidzwa b.p  
after meeting yavo yavaiita  
mumba nezuro.

Ndakabva ndaenda kunogeza  
muviri wangu ndatogaya  
kumbobuda ndirohwe  
nemhepo.

Pfungwa dzangu  
dzaingopiringishana pamwe  
ndichingoerekana ndabuda  
musodzi ndega ndichimbofuna

kuti hupenyu hwangu  
huchaveiwo mberi uko.  
Ndapedza kugeza ndakatora  
mari yose yandaive nayo  
mumba handina kumbooneka  
chero ani zvake kusanganisira  
gogo anova munhu  
wandaipindirana naye kwazvo  
handina kuvaudza kuti ndiri  
kubuda. Ndichifamba  
mudhorobha ndakangoerekana  
ndonzwa ndakunzi neumwe

hwindi "mukuenda gweru here  
sisi?" , ipapo pfungwa  
dzeukuenda kwekwe dzakabva  
dzandibata ndobva ndatofunga  
kuda kuendako ndinotsvaga  
hanzvadzi yangu..

"Vahanzvadzi ndati  
murikuenda kupi?" hwindi uya  
akapamha futi kubvunza apa  
ndaizvidya pfungwa kuti  
ndoenda here kana kuti kwete

ndobva ndamuti kwekwe imarii?  
Ndakapinda muSprinter iya  
ndikagara padivi neumwe  
mukadzi wandakamboti taurei  
taurei naye nyaya. Ndichiri  
kungorangerira Sprinter  
ichisimuka  
ndangazongoerekana  
ndakumutswa kunzi iwe hauna  
kuti ukuenda kukwekwe here  
mukadzi uya wandaive  
ndakagara naye padivi

achitondimutsa hake ndikatiii  
hiii maita basa ndobva  
ndaburuka.

Ndakangoburuka ndichiri  
kutodzadzarika nehope ko  
ndaive ndisina kumborara kaaa  
manheru aive apfuura apa  
ikezvino nzara yanga yabata asi  
handina kumbozvinetsa  
kutsvaga chekudya ndikananga  
kuRutendo kwana baba Willet.

Ndakasvika mai Willet vachiita  
kuchema ndigoti iniwo  
ndokutangawo kuchema apa  
tisati tambokwazisana.

Baba Willet ndovaive  
vangotitarisa vasingachazive  
zvekuita tichingochema  
kusvika shungu dzapera.

Vakabva vati sezvo pasara ma  
hours mashoma kuti 24 hours  
dzatakanzi tozodzoka tichi  
reporter hendei kumapurisa

timbozama futi, ipapo  
ndakabva ndachinyarara  
ndobva takwazisana.

Pa police camp kwaisava kure  
so paisave ne need yekuti  
tiende nemota takabva  
tangobuda tiri vatatu kudaro  
ndokutanga kufamba  
takanangako. Tava pedo  
kutosvika papolice camp phone  
yababa Willet yakapinda



message ndobva vaiverenga  
vakangoerekana vati  
ngatidzokerei kumba pane zviri  
kuitika ndokuudzai tasvika  
kumba.

Hatina kumboita nharo tose  
namai Willet tikaita  
sezvazvanga zvarehwa.  
Takutosvika kumba kwakabva  
kwapinda imwe message  
vakaiverenga vakadzoserera  
phone yavo mupocket.

Takapinda mumba ndobva  
tatambidzwa phone iya  
message yekutanga yaiti....

"Kana mukuda kuona mwana  
wenyu achiri mupenyu  
kurumidzai kudzokera izvozvi  
kwamabva or else munomuona  
chava chitunha."

Yechipiri yakapinda takuda  
kusvika pa gedhe yayakanzi

"Stan akatipa zvatiri kuda  
nekukasika ndokuti muwonewo

mwana wenyu nekukasika saka  
motoona zvekuita naLisa  
wamukufamba naye uyo kana  
achiri kuda hanzvadzi yake."

Ndakabva ndaziva chete kuti  
mabasa atete vangu ndobva  
ndaerekana ndati \_ndazviziva  
chete kuti ndivo\_ baba valisa  
vakatoshamisika ndokubvunza  
kuti ndikumboti kudiii..

ndakabva ndati garai pasi  
ndikutsanangurirei zvikuitika.

Ndakavatsanangurira zvose  
zvakaaitika kubva mukufa  
kwevabereki vedu  
ndikavavaudza kutorerwa  
upfumi hwedu kwatakaitirwa  
natete ndikavaratidza message  
yandaive ndatumirwa naStan  
husiku hwapfuura  
vakakatyamara kwazvo  
nezvandakavaudza.

Ndakavaudza futi zvee kuti zuva  
randainge ndashanyira stan  
kekutanga munhu  
akakutengeserai imbai ino  
nditete vangu vacho  
vakukonzera zvose izvi ndosaka  
makaona zuva ramaitaura navo  
tichisuka kuKitchen  
takazongoerekana tashaikwa  
taisatomboda vazive kwatogara  
nokuti kutaura chokwadi tete is  
capable of killing us.

Baba Willet vakabva vaita  
kufuta nehasha chaidzo vakati  
kamuroyi kaya pandinokaona  
ndoda kukauraya infact rega  
nditokafonera izvozvi.

Ndakabva ndavati kana mirai  
kufona nokuti you never know  
what she is planning for now  
we must play according to her.

Ndobva vabvumirana neni

"yeah chokwadi ipapo uri right  
so ukufunga kuti todiii? "

ndikati don't worry leave  
everything to me I know my  
aunty's weaknesses Willet  
achadzoka give me a few days  
mangwana ndikuenda kuGweru,  
kutura chokwadi apa I just  
wanted Willet's parents to calm  
down but ndaive ndisina kana  
plan of action ndakangozviti  
ndoenda kugweru ndoona  
yekutamba ndava ikoko.

Zuva rakanyura tikatozorara  
takuseka hedu kutokanganwa  
nhamo dzose. Ndisati ndarara  
ndakambozvidya moyo  
ndichizvibvunza kuti sei vanhu  
vekuHarare vasina  
kumbonditsvaga zuva rose  
ndainyanya kufunga gogo vaive  
vakabva muchipatara ndaivada  
hangu gogo but apa I had to  
take the risk ndovasiya  
ndimbotsvaga hanzvadzi yangu.



Ndakanamata ndisati ndarara  
hangu ko iko ndaive  
ndakunamata mazuva ose zvee.  
Mangwana makuseni  
ndakamuka ndikatanga hangu  
kugadzira mumba mevaridzi  
zvanga zvatove muropa kaaa.  
Vamwe vakazosara kumuka  
ndatopedza zvose, baba Willet  
vakanditi ndakaona hauna  
chawakauya nacho nezuro  
tsvaga hembe dzaWillet

dzaunokwana muviri wenyu  
wakada kufanana kana uchida  
kutora dzimwe tora satchel  
rake uise zvaunoda. Ndakaita  
sekudaro ndokugadzirira  
rwendo rwangu rweGweru ko  
kwaisambove kure just an hour  
ndenge ndasvika. Ndakasvika  
kuGweru ndichangobva  
paKudzanai bus terminus  
ndakuda kuenda kuCathedral  
kunokwirirwa mota dzekuenda

kumba kwedu kwava kwatete  
ndakaerekana  
ndasanganidzana maziso  
na.....

\*Nherera\*

\*Written by Cliff & Nakai\*

\*Edited by Oxy\*

\*Chapter 31\*

Ndakaita kuScreamer  
ndichimbundirana namkoma

Calvin handina kumbofungira  
zvachose kuti ndingasangana  
navo, takambundirana kudaro  
hana yainzwa kunyatso kufara  
nekugadzikana kwazvo. Calvin  
akabva atora satchel randaive  
ndakabereka akandibvunza kuti  
ndiri kunangepi ndikamuudza  
kwandaienda asi handina  
kumuudza nyaya yose iri kuitika.  
Akabva anditi aida kundiraratidza  
kumba kwake

ndikangobvumirana nazvo  
semunhu ainge achipererwa  
nekufunga, tirimukufamba  
kudaro ndakaona Mkoma Cavie  
vamira pane imwe mota  
vakandivhurira door ndikanzi  
pinda vakavhara ndobva vaisa  
satchel rangu muboot ndobva  
vapinda ndokutanga kutyaira  
zvavo.

I just wondered kuti mota iyi  
vaive vaiwanepi and he could

see on my face that I had a lot of questions then he said to say.

"Lisa I can see une zvaukuda kubvunza zvakawanda you can ask tanyatso kugara hedu kumba."

Takasvika kumba kwavo kuSenga neHosho it was a walkable distance to Daylsford kwaigara Tete, it was really a

nice place pavaigara  
pakanyatso ku decoretwa  
haungamboti imba iri mu  
ghetto zvokwadi. Takapinda  
mumba it was so simple but  
extra smart ndobva  
ndangoerekana ndati "wow  
inga mudzimai wenyu is very  
tidy"

"Mukadzi!!!!"

Vakabva vaseka zvavo.



"I am not married, well i am not in a relationship at all seems like women don't really love me but they just want me because of my car and house so zvevakadzi now hazvimbori mumusoro mangu."

Takaseka zvedu tese panguva imwe chete.

"Oooh sorry Lisa u can seat  
chero pawada, feel at home  
fridge ndeiyo you can have  
anything you want."

Ndakabva ndagara hangu  
paSofa mukoma Calvin  
vakatanga kubika zvavo pasina  
nguva vanga vatopedza kubika,  
he dished for us and the food  
was really delicious. Tapedza  
kudya i insisted on doing the

dishes ivo ndobva vatanga  
kuona bhora ini ndichisuka.  
Ndapedza ndobva ndagara  
paSofa ndichangogara ndobva  
vabvunza..

"So ndiudze waumboripi nguva  
yose iyi, ndakakutsvaga kwese  
haungawanikwi kutoita imba  
yekuno kunehosho kuitira ndive  
padhuze nekumba kwenyu  
kuDaylsford, i was monitoring it  
big time hoping to sang anidzana

asi kana zuva rimwe chete  
zvaro ndaitumira vanhu kuti  
vanofererefeta kuna tete asi  
hapana kana chimwe zvacho  
chaibuda chainongedzera  
kwauri?"

Ndakatura befu  
ndikatsanangurira mukoma  
Cavie zvole zvaitora nzvimbo  
ndikavatsanangurira kutapwa  
kwakwaita Stan naWillet

nechikonzero chacho. Mkoma  
Calvin vakabva vasimuka  
vakaenda hamheno mukati  
mumba imomo  
ndikatovhiringika pfungwa kuti  
asi zvandataura zvavabata kana  
kutii hamheno, pasina chinguva  
ndakaona vadzoka vakabata  
imwe envelope vakatora  
mapepa aivemo vakanditi  
mapepa akudikwa maTete ose  
ndeaya ndakamapuhwa naStan

akanditi ndimachengete  
kunyange zvidii hapana  
anofana kuzviziva chero iwe asi  
nemamiro akaita zvinhu  
handina choice kunze  
kwekukubudira pachena  
tibetserane kufunga. Ndakabva  
ndati mukoma Cavie, ndisati  
ndaenda mberi ndakabva  
ndanzi sorry but just call me  
Calvin, you dont need to be

formal at all anywhere chitaura  
hako."

ndakabva ndaenderera mberi  
ndichiti handitomborina kana  
plan ndandichida kungoenda  
kumba chete ndisina kana zano  
pandatokuonai ndafara kwazvo  
saka chitombondibatsiraiwo  
kuti todii asi kana pasina  
solution ndikutongopa tete  
mapepa aya ndenge ndisina

choice nokuti ndotywa kuurairwa  
honzvadzi yangue.

Calvin akabva ati chekutanga  
hapana zvavanoita Stan nokuti  
mapepa hapana chavangatoita  
kumu torture vose naWillet not  
kumuuraya asi manje Willet  
uyo wavanaye  
ndowavanokwanisa kuto  
threatner which will leave Stan  
with no choice but kuti atoure  
zvole soo zvandichaita



ndezevewuti tigadzire ma fake  
papers emba iwe wovafonera  
wovati ndokupai zvamunoda  
asi at first she must call for the  
release yaWillie and Stan  
mosangana."

Calvin akaenda kuroom kwake  
akatora laptop yake akaita  
zvaakaita pasina 3 hours zvose  
zvanga zvanaka  
ndikakatyamadzwa kuti zvose

izvi vaizvizivirepi ndisati  
ndatombobvunza ndakabva  
ndanzi "pandaigara  
meshamwari yangu kuMkoba  
ndaiita mapiece job  
ndichizviendesa kuchikoro  
ndikaita ka course ke I.T ticha  
vangu vaindifarira  
vakandidzidzisa zvakawanda  
ndokuziva kwandakaita zvose  
izvi. Tisingadi kupedza nguva  
fonera tete vako uvaudze

zvataronga paya paya and  
urecorder conversation yenyu."

"Hello ndiyani?"

"Makadii tete, its Lisa."

"Aaaaah ndiwe wandifunga  
nhasi ndikuziva nyaya yako  
ukuda hanzvadzi yako, ndikuda

mapepa emba pasina izvozvo  
hatina zvatotaura."

"Mahwina tete mapepa emba  
ndinawo patinopedza kutaura  
iyezvino ndichakusenderai  
some attachments emapepa  
acho asi tangai madzosa Stan  
na Willet ndobva ndakupai  
mapepa enyu."

"Stan haasi kudzoka wandiri  
kudzosera ndiWillet, Stan  
anodzoka paunonditambidza  
mapepa iwayo toita exchange  
and dont even think of  
involving police nekuti hupenyu  
hwehanzvadzvi yako  
hwurimumaoko ako anoswera  
atevera vabereki venyu  
ndongomuendesa nyore nyore  
sezvakangoita vabereki venyu

ndobva vaseka zvavo zviya  
zvesvoto."

Ndakada kuchema ndobva  
ndabatwa muromo naCalvin  
nokuti ndandaita kuzarirwa  
nehasha ndobva ndangoti  
zvakanakai tete. Calvin akabva  
asekerera akati" yeah tete  
vanyura manje this phone call  
recording we will use it against  
her but kwete izvozvi tofana

kunyatso kuronga chivasendera  
attachment iyo tombobika  
zvedu."

Mashoko aya akaita ndimbove  
nestress. Ndakabva  
ndambozama kufonera gogo  
kuharare asi phone haina kuita  
ndikambozvisiya ndaida kuona  
zve hanzvadzi yangu first.  
Takabika tikadya  
ndokuratidzwa room yangue

kuti ndimbozorora. Phone  
yangu yakarira ndikaona vari  
baba Willet vachifona  
ndakamboda kusadavira nokuti  
ndaيدا kumirira feedback kubva  
kuna aunty first asi zvisinei  
ndakangodavira ndobva ndaita  
kunzwa vachifara "thank you so  
much Lisa our child is back  
home safe, ndiwe zveshuwa  
unoziva ma weakness atete  
vako." ndobva phone yakata



and i just assumed kuti airtime  
yavo yayapera, saka pandakati  
ndichifona back ndobva private  
number yafona paine izwi  
rechirume rikati" tokuudza  
mangwana patosangana gara  
wakabata phone yako Willet  
asvika kumba."

Ndakabva ndatosiya  
zvekufonera daddy vaWillet  
ndikaenda kuna Calvin  
ndichimupira nyaya yema

phone calls aya akati now we  
have to make a proper plan

"Do you have any plan in your  
mind???" ndakabvunza nekuti  
ini ndaive ndisina kana plan.

"Right hazvinetsi ndichaisa  
some bugs pauri one unopfeka  
watch imwe necklace then  
paPhone pako so zvose  
zvinenge zvichitaurwa kwauri

ikoko ndozvinzwa and i can also  
locate you." Ndakabva  
ndanyemwerera zvangu nokuti  
this was really a good plan  
chaiyo. Takazogadzira supper  
tikambotaura nyaya zvedu  
tichiseka tikanorara. Ndisati  
ndarara ndakazama kufonera  
mbuya asi phone yavo haina  
kuita ndikazama kufonera  
chiremba asi havana kudavira  
ndikarovera moyo kudombo

ndikati ndifonere madam Sue  
yakangodavirwa nekukatiwa  
ndakabva ndaita worried kuti  
chii chikutora nzvimbo  
kuHarare ikoko.

Ndakabva ndanamata hangu  
semazuva ose ndokubva  
ndavata.

"Knock knock knock mune  
munhu here umo?" ndakaita  
kuvhunduka ndichipepuka

Calvin aigogodza musuwo  
ndokutarisa nguva wanike  
dzatove kunanavira break fast  
time, ndakabva ndapindura ehe  
mune munhu Calvin.

"Ndanga ndoti watotiza,  
zvisinei breakfast will be ready  
soon."

Ndakabva ndati okay ndikuuya  
asi ndoda kunogeza first,  
ndakabva ndanogeza hangu

from there ndikaenda kunodya.  
Chikafu chainaka hacho ichi it  
reminded me of my mother's  
cooking ndobva ndatanga  
kuyerera musodzi Calvin  
akazviona akauya kumasure  
kwe Chair yandaive ndakagara  
akandimbundira akati  
"everything will be fine don't  
worry just have faith."

I felt so comfortable his arms  
around me, ndichiri

kucomfortewa kudaro phone  
yangu yakabva yarira message  
yanga yapinda.

"Come to damofalls close to  
Coolmauren farm by the  
gumtree with the papers by 12  
you must be there. Dont try any  
nonsense all else you will not  
see your brother again and you  
might as well follow him the  
world is so small to find you.  
Dont be late.?"

Ndakabva ndangopindura kuti  
\*K\*. Calvin akati usafambe  
netsoka chero pachifambika  
ndichanokusiya kutown iwe  
wozotoro zvimota zvekuenda  
kwamukusangana. Ndakasiwa  
mutown ndokukwira zvimota  
11:59 ndaisvika panzvimbo  
within a few seconds ndobva  
pangosvika mota mbiri dzaive  
dzevabereki vangu.



Tete vakaburuka nekuti finally  
you have come to your senses  
ndobva ndati where is my  
brother ndobva tete vati  
papers first ndikavaratidza  
emvelope yaive mu satchel  
mangu ndobva vapa sign  
ndobva umwe murume  
aburuka ndokubuda naStan  
aive akazara maziropa  
nekurohwa Stan akati i told him  
never to give anyone those

papers i have sacrificed myself  
for nothing ndakabva ndanzwa  
tsitsi chaidzo. Stan akabva  
akandirwa kwandiri tete  
murume uya akatora envelope  
ndokugachidza tete. Vakabva  
vavhura havo envelope iya  
ndokusekerera ndobva vati kill  
them both and never leave any  
trace of them!!!!!!.....

\*End of chapter 31\*

\*Nherera\*

Written by \*Clifford Makota &  
Michelle Maruta\*

Edited by \*Oxeyden  
Chinembiri\*

\*Chapter 32\*

\*Final\*

"I am sure we still have something you want."

Ndakadaro kuna tete Stan  
akanditarisa tete ndobva  
vacheuka vachiseka zvavo

vakati, "This is everything that i  
wanted from you infact this is  
the reason why i asked my

husband to temper with your  
parents' car pavakaita accident  
zvose zvandakaronga and  
predicted has come exactly to  
plan and now you are following  
your parents to hell in just a  
few minutes so all i need now  
from you is your death.."

Ndakavapindura zvangu ne  
confidence..

"I was expecting that this was  
going to be a trap, that's why i

made these papers fabricated and as far as i know if you go with these papers to the council or lawyers you are the one who will be in hot soup and end up behind bars hence all your prediction is not exactly as you predicted but you were close."

"Ukunyepa, kungohukura kuti  
usaurayiwe manje you are not  
escaping at all."

Mumwe murume aivepo  
akabva atora bepa ndobva  
ataridza kuzuva akati kuna tete  
zveshuwa its not the correct  
papers and hapana zvatinoita  
nawo we are just back to zero.  
Tete vakaita kuridza tsamwa  
vakauya vakandipa  
chamatsenga nzungu ndobva



vanditi chibhakeramudumbu  
ndikakosororopa. Sungai  
muromo yavomakumbo  
nemaoko moenda navoku base  
ini ndakumboenda kumba  
kunotora murumewangu  
ranhasi haripere tisina mapepa  
iwayo if it means kuvabvisa  
maziso kuti vataure ndikuuya  
ndovabvisa. Tichisungwa  
kudaro tete vasati vapinda  
mumotanhare yanguyakabva

yarira tete vakauya vakaitarisa  
vakanditi daddy varikufona  
ndobva vakata phone  
vakakandira phone yangu pasi  
vakaseka zvavo vakati daddy  
futi ndobva varova pasi.

Takabva tambandidzirwa mu  
boot tiri vaviri mota ikarohwa  
hamheno kwataienda Stan  
aingoshinyira nekurwadziwa  
semunhu anga akasungwa  
muromo hapana zvaaikwanisa

kuita. Mota yazomira  
tikabuditswa tikapinzwa  
mumba tikagariswa pasi  
ndobva tadirwa mvura  
inotonhora zvekufinhura zviya.  
Kunhu kwacho kwaitove  
kuchakasara chaiko kumisha  
misha zvako, afta about 10  
mins tete vakabva vasvika  
zvavo nabamukuru.

Ndipowo shamboko yangu  
ndoda kuvagadzirisa vana ava

kusvika vandiudza kune  
zvandiri kuda, takabikwa  
zvekubikwa zviya asi hatina  
kumbovhera tati bufu. Ndaona  
hazvisi kushanda but this is  
definitely going to work. Tete  
vakatora Stan ndokumugarisa  
paChair ndokusungungura  
maoko ake rimwe  
vakarisungira pakona pe table  
vakatora sando vakaisa ruoko  
rwanga rusina kusungwa pa

table ndobva varova Stanely  
nesando pazvigumwe akaita  
kubongomora mhere.

Vakasimudza sando iya futi  
ndikati i will tell you everything  
right now chimirai kudaro tete  
apa ikezvino ndaive ndakaita  
kuzara misodzi pamatama ropa  
raijuja Stanley aitove worse  
kwaive kuponda kwavanga  
vakumuita chaiko.

Vakabva vasekerera tete now  
we are talking business  
khuluma tinzwe time is not on  
our side, bamukuru vaingove  
padivi vakatarisa nevamwe  
varume vatatu vaive vauya  
nesu.

" Mapepa ari....."

"Stop it Lisa."

Stan akasheedzera tete  
vakatora sando vakamurova  
pabendekete vachida kupamha  
door rikakaviwa.

"Everybody freeze and hands  
up!" umwe wevarume vatatu  
akada kuswederwa pedo ndobva  
apfurwa straight mumusoro  
akatotisiya. Kwakapinda  
mapurisa gumi chaiwo tete  
vakaita kufenda bamukuru

vakangoshama muromo  
ndichiri kungorangerira  
vachiiswa njema ndobva  
ndafenda nedzungu.

Ndakazopepuka ndiri  
muchipatara Calvin akagara  
padiwi pangu achinyemwerera  
ndikatanga kuti where is my  
brother Calvin akati dont worry  
he is fine aripo pano pa  
Claybank hospital but he lost a  
lot of blood so awedzerwa ropa



and they are monitoring him  
very well haaa murume chaiye.  
Misodzi yakatanga kuyerera  
ndobva ndatanga  
kubhabhadzirwa ndikati i dont  
know how i will ever repay you,  
you sacrificed a lot to protect  
us and i have done nothing for  
you in return i dnt even know  
how to thank you.."

"Dont worry Lisa you dont need  
to pay me or thank me your  
parents took me in as a child  
and they treated me fairly so i  
repaying them actually i am the  
one who should be apologising  
to you pandadzokera kumba  
after i dropped you in town  
mota yangu yaita break down  
ndikatozotora mota  
dzekupaireta ndikavika  
nekungotora laptop yangu

ndokunanga kuSenga police  
camp. Pandaivatsanangurira  
zvose izvi vaifunga kuti its all a  
movie yandiri kuita  
ndikatozovati i will pay you  
mari izvozvi  
ndopavakatozobvuma kuuya ku  
guniea fowl kwamaive  
makavharirwa asi hazvichina  
basa tose tiri vapenyu. "

\*2 Weeks later\*

\_In the court room\_

Tete naBamukuru vakawanikwa  
vane mhosva ye attempted  
murder and all those voice  
notes were used against them  
vakapuhwa mutongo we50  
years in jail. After the court

hama dzose who believed false  
news dzavaiudzwa natete  
vakauya vachikumbira  
ruregerero but ini handisi  
munhu anochengeta chigumbu  
ndakangozvisiya. I was really  
happy that we were going to  
get all our inheritance back  
now that everything was out to  
the world hapana chaikwanisa  
kuitika kwatiri the state had our  
back everyday pakanzi pauye

mupurisa anozoita check up on  
us.

"Lisa what is wrong with you  
hausi kufara wani yet  
everything of yours is back in  
your hands." Calvin akabvunza  
ndakabva ndamutsanangurira  
nyaya yana madam sue  
nambuya naDoctor ndikati  
ndakabetserwa zvakawanda  
navo yes i might have got

everything i want but i cant just ignore them.

"Nyaya yako iyi ndainzwa Lisa,  
and inotoda vakuru vanoona  
zvemweya asi zvisinei  
ndichaenda newe ku gokwe  
kuna sekuru vangu muporofita  
mukuru unovapira nyaya yacho  
pamwe vangabatsira havo."

Papera mazuva maviri  
takapinda munzira kuenda  
kugokwe naCalvin tikasiya Stan  
hedu kumba paive pasisina  
chekutya. Takasvika kuya  
tikaona sekuru vake pandakati  
ndichivapira nyaya ndisati  
ndapedza kutsanangura  
vakanditi ndikuziva  
zvamafambira ndaratidzwa  
kare pamweya tichaenda  
mangwana ku Harare



tinozvigadzirisa ndakaita

kupererwa kuti vaziva sei.

Mangwana acho takaenda ku

Harare tikasvika pamba tichiri

kugedhe chaiko maitove

nezhowe zhowe as we got close

by ndakanzwa madam Sue

vachiti mai vako ngavabve pano

vanofira kumusha kwavo.

Ndakuda kuvhura door sekuru

vaya vakati siira zvose kwandiri

muzukuru iwe hauna

chaunotaura. Tisvikewo pano  
sekuru vava vakasheedzera  
musuwo uchingovhurwa doctor  
vachingobuda vakabatwa  
musoro ndobva vango freezer  
sechitunha asi vakamira havo  
madam Sue vakatanga  
kupopota vachiswedera  
nechekumusuwu vachiti  
ndivanani vauya ivavo vane  
mota yandisingazivi.

Madam Sue vachingomira  
pamukova vakabva vatanga  
kungosekenyeka  
zvisinganzwisike sekuru vaya  
vakaswedera padhuze navo  
ndobva vanzi chibhakera  
vakadzadzarika vakadonha  
nemanhede vakasimuka  
vakatitarisa vakati dhimoni  
rakabata mai ava haritomboite  
asi nhasi ndo dealer navo  
musandityira. Sekuru

vakavhura nhava yavo  
ndokutora chigubhu chine  
mvura ndokutanga kukusha  
madam Sue kusvika vadonha  
pasi, madam Sue vakatanga  
kuti ndisiye mhani iwe ndisiye  
sekuru vachibvunzawo kuti  
ndiwe ani?

"Ndini tete vake." said Madam  
Sue.

"Unodei pano?" said sekuru.

"Handigutsikani nemurume  
umwe chete ndosaka umwe  
mwana asiri wababa Makusha  
ndewe mudondo uye ndoda  
kuita control pazvose ndosaka  
ndakadyisa murume wangu asi  
hazvina kushanda  
zvandonyatso kuda nokuti mai  
vake vakudzivirira zvakawanda  
ndosaka ndaida kuvauraya

manje vakaramba kufa ikezvino  
ndikuda kuti vabve pano."

"Manje arikubva pano nhasi  
ndiwe."

"ini handitangike manje,"  
vachisekera svoto madam.

Sekuru vakabva vavhura nhava  
yavo futi ndokutora munyu

wemagodo ndokumwaya pana  
madam Sue ndokukusha imwe  
mvura pavari madam Sue  
ndokungotanga kuzvongonyoka  
senyoka ndobva vati zii. Daddy  
vaive vakangotarisa vakavhura  
muromo nemaziso  
vachitoshamisika nezvaiitika.  
Sekuru vakabva vati kuna  
doctor tora mukadzi wako  
unomurarisa muimba yenyu asi  
vakaramba vakati handichadi

chimuroyi ichi pamba pangu.  
Gogo vakabva vangobudikira  
vachiti mwanangu zvole  
zvanaka terera zvawaudzwa  
hapasisina chakaipa pamukadzi  
wako haisi mhosva yake zvinhu  
zvaakangokandirwawo paari  
achiri mudiki zvaaikwanisa  
kuita hapana.

Ndichiona gogo ndakaita  
kuvamhanyira  
nekunovambundira vakati Risa



muzukuru wangu waita hako  
handizivi ndokutenda nei  
wabatsira mhuri ino zvikuru ini  
ndakafamba kwakawanda asi  
vakatadza kubetsera  
vaingozama kuzvidzora ndobva  
ndavati mototenda Calvin uyu  
ndakamutsanangurira nyaya  
yekuno akandiudza zvasekuru  
vake ava vatauya navo. Daddy  
vakabva vazosimudza mukadzi  
wavo ndokumuisa mumba tose

tikapinda mumba. Sepamba  
pandaigara ndakabva  
ndagadzirira munhu wose  
chikafu tikadya.

Madam sue vakazouya mu  
dinning vakagara pasi paFloor  
chaipo ndikasimuka kuti  
ndovapakurira vakati Lisa  
please sit down ndine zvandoda  
kutura.

"Amai naLisa ndinoda  
kukumbira ruregerero pane  
zvose zvandakakutadzirai  
kukubatai huyanga kwandaiita  
kukunyeperai kumurume  
wangu kwandaiita."

Gogo vakabva vati zvakanaka  
mwana wangu handina  
chigumbu newe ndaitozama  
kuda kuti ubatsirike asi  
zvairamba ini ndobva ndati

zvakanakai mhamha. Madam  
vakaenderera vachiti murume  
wangu ndiregererewo ndaibata  
mai vako nyakutumbura  
nekuseri kweruoko ndakaita  
gumbo rimwe panze rimwe  
mumba ndikaita mwana asiri  
wako murume wangu  
ndikakunyepera kuti ndewako  
nderegererewo pazvokwadi."

Doctor havana kupindura  
ndobva sekuru vati kuna  
madam Sue chirega kuchema  
mwanangu murume wako  
achirikuvhiringika nepfungwa  
mupe nguva kuti agamuchire  
zvisinei ini ndine rwendo  
ndofana kudzokera nhasi ndine  
vanhu vakutonditarisira vanoda  
kubatsirwa."

Mbuya vakabva vati kuna  
sekuru ndokumbirawo  
kumbokuonai padivi ndobva  
vabuda havo. Takasara tiri four  
ini ndikati kuna Calvin lets go  
outside ndobva tabuda tikasiya  
vaviri ava. Zvose zvaitora  
nzvimbo zvaingove mumaziso  
aCalvin asi hapana kutaura  
kwaakaita kana kudii zvake  
aitokatyamadzwa nazvo.

Calvin akabva ati hondo yapera  
kaaa so tikuenda tose kugokwe  
here kunosiya sekuru ndikati  
aiwa hazviiti ndoda kumbosara  
pano asi kana uchida  
unozonditora paunobva  
kugokwe todzokera tose  
kuGweru akabvumirana nazvo.

Takazodzokera mumba  
tikawana tension yaingova  
mumba isina kuchinja sekuru

naCalvin vakaoneka vakatora  
nzira vonanga Gokwe.

Daddy vakazotaura neni  
ndikavatsanangurira zvose  
zvakaaitika vakandikumbira  
ruregerero pavakandidira  
mweya nekusandipa support  
panguva iyoyo ndikavati dont  
worry daddy i understand what  
was going on handina  
kumbokutsamwirai zvachose  
ndaitova worried kuti chii



chaitora nzvimbo pandaive  
ndisipo kunyanya kuna mbuya  
asi handaikwanisa kuuya kuno  
Stan's life was on the line.

Takazotaura dzimwe nyaya  
hedu ndokuseka. Ava manheru  
madam Sue vakauya vakati  
mosara zvakanaka ndakuenda  
ipapo daddy vakabva vaenda  
kumukadzi wavo vachida  
kunyatsoziva baba vemwana..

Madam vakatsanangura  
nemunhu wacho, Doc  
vakarangarira event  
yakamboitika madays akarwara  
gogo aya asi mukadzi wavo  
vaimuda.

"Hongu mukadzi wangu  
wakanditadzira asi usaenda  
hako i can understand zvinhu  
zvekuiswa usingazive but now  
wochiziva mwari, ngatigare

tose pamwe semhuri chero  
umwe mwana asiri wangu  
ndongomuita sewangu the  
secret is between us uye  
ikezvino ndichakumbira  
transfer yekuti ndizoshanda  
kuno ku Harare."

"Manje muridzi wemwana ari  
kunetsera mwanawake and  
ndaikushora nekutsoropodza  
kana ndiri kwaari i cant stay

with you guilty will always  
killing me."

Pakamboita runyararo  
ndokuzoona vanhu  
vambundikirana  
ndomutsvodana,  
ini nagogo tikatarisana  
ndokutsonyana  
tichinyemwerera, i cldnt  
believe my eyes and ears nokuti  
kutsamwa kwaive kwakaita

daddy nekunzwisisa  
kwavakazoita apa  
kwandandishamisa. Takabva  
tagara tose tichiseka  
ndikazovati ndoda kukutendai  
kundigamuchira kwamakatiita  
ini nehanzvadzi yangu chero  
hedu pakamboita kusawirirana.  
Ndakaenderera ndichiti  
hupfumi hwedu hwatakasiirwa  
nevabereki hwakadzoka so  
ikezvino ndakunogara kuGweru

naStan asi kana pane  
chamunoda kana chandinoda  
tinongotaura Harare, Gweru  
pedo.

Garai muchiziva kuti ndimi  
matove mhuri yangue."

Vanhu vakabvumira havo  
nokuti vavasina option asi chiso  
chairatidza kuti vaisada  
zvachose. Takabva tanorara  
hedu ndikafonera Stan checking

up on him ndikafonera futi  
Calvin kuda kuziva asvika here  
ndapedza ndikanamata  
semazuva ose.

Mangwana makuseni  
ndakamuka nekuita basa  
sezvandaive ndajaira  
ndakashamisika kuwona basa  
rose ratoitwa ndikanzwa izwi  
richiti "morning Lisa today i  
have helped you clean"

ndikacheuka wanike ndi  
madam Sue ndikati

"morning to you too maaa  
thank you a lot."

"you welcome."

"You always prepare a nice  
breakfast please show me how  
to prepare it, when schools



close i want to prepare it for my kids and since there is a possibility that my husband can be transferred here i will prepare for him daily alongside my mother in law."

I was so happy kunzwa such words kubva kuna madam ndichimbofunga hutsinye hwavaive nawo zvisinei Mwari ndewemunhu wose akaratidza simba rake. Phone yangue

yakarira ndi Calvin aiti  
aripagedhe. Ndakanomuvhurira  
ndikadeidza vanhu vose kuti  
tione kane. Takaonekana asi  
gogo vakasara vachichema  
havo. Tiri munzira something  
crossed my mind i thought of  
surprising Stan ndikati kuna  
Calvin ngatidarike neku  
Rutendo mukwekwe ndoda  
kukumbira vabereki va Willet  
ndiende naye for a weekend

kuGweru since it was a friday.  
Takadarika neko i explained to  
them zvose zvakatora nzvimbo  
pandakakumbira Willet  
vakabvuma without any  
hesitation. Takasvika kuGweru  
kumba ndikasheedzera ndichiri  
panze kuti Stan i have a suprise  
for you ndobva auya  
achimhanya anga achiri  
kukamhina hake from the  
torture, mumaziso ake achiona

Willet akaita kufara  
akamumhanyira  
ndokumbundirana.

We talked a little bit tose tiri  
four mu kitchen whilst i was  
making supper. We had a nice  
time together Willet akasuka  
ndiro Calvin akati i have to go  
now ndobva anzi naStan  
mukoma please sleep here.

"Sorry ndofanha kuenda kumba its been days since i left home ndoda kunbodiridza my small garden but tomorrow the four of us, i am going to take you out be prepared na11."

Ndaakabva ndaperekedza Calvin kumota kwake gave him a hug thanked him and he left.

Ndakaudza Willet kuti kana akuda kunorara aizorara neni muroom mangu ini ndobva

ndaoneka ndikavasiya vachiona  
havo tv. Ndakarara hangu  
ndakasendera vamwe ku  
Harare message kuti ndaive  
ndasvika zvakanaka,  
ndaingonzwa kusurukirwa  
ndandatosuwa Calvin  
aandibatsira hondo chaiyo  
nekuneta kwandaive ndakaita  
ndakangoerekana ndabiwa  
nehope ndisina chero  
kunamata.

"Sisi Lisa chimukai nguva  
dzaenda."

Stan aindinutsa uyu ndakabva  
ndatarisa time paPhone yangu  
dzaive 10 oclock ndisati  
ndagadzira zvangu also paive  
nema msge maviri imwe yaive  
yekubva kuna daddy kutenda  
kuti ndasvika imwe iri ya Calvin  
yekunditi asvika kumba kwake  
zvakanaka ndakarwadziwa kuti

aifunga kuti ndandisina  
kumupindura zvisinei ndakabva  
ndamuka ndikagadzirira, 11  
dzichichaya Calvin aive  
asvikawo.

Takadarika nemudhorobha  
tikatenga hedu zvinwiwa neku  
tsvaga maworms takanzi  
tainoredza. Takaendeswa ku  
antelope park ndakafara  
zvisingaite i loved nzvimbo iyi  
zvikurusa. Takaita game



viewing tikaita elephant riding  
tikazonoredza. Zuva rati fambei  
Calvin akati lets go for boat  
cruising tikasvika kuchinzi pane  
2 seats chete dzasara ndobva  
atengera Willet naStan ma  
tickets akanditi hende kumota  
tinovamirira ikoko. Tichifamba  
takunosvika kumota paive neka  
bench kaivepo kevanhu 2  
ndobva ndati lets go sit there.

Takanogarapo ndobva  
pamboita moment of silence  
Calvin akazoti..

"I don't know if this is proper or  
not but i have to tell its really  
killing me, Lisa i think i am  
fal....."

Asati apedza kutaura ndakabva  
ndangoerekana ndanamirana  
na Calvin muromo asati apedza  
zvaaida kutaura. Ndakanzwa

magetsi mumuviri wangu  
ndobva paita izwi rakati  
ndakuonai takavhundukirana  
tikacheuka wanike ndi.....

THANK YOU ALL FOR THE SUPPORT YOU GIVE IN  
THIS JOURNEY YOU WERE PATIENT ENOUGH TO  
WAIT FOR THE BOOK FOR SO LONG TO BE FINISHED

# **The End of Nherera**